### CONTENTS

**Organic Chemistry**

R. Grigg, S. Husinec and V. Savić: Stereoselective cyclo-addition reactions of azomethine ylides catalysed by *in situ* generated Ag(I)/bisphosphine complexes ........................................ 1


**Biochemistry and Biotechnology**


M. Pavel, M. Ristić and T. Stević: Essential oils of *Thymus pulegioides* and *Thymus glabrescens* from Romania: chemical composition and antimicrobial activity ................. 27


V. Ivanova, M. Stefova and F. Chinnici: Determination of the polyphenol contents in Macedonian grapes and wines by standardized spectrophotometric methods ............... 45

**Inorganic Chemistry**


S. Sharma, D. Dalwadi and M. Neog: A study of the formation constants of ternary and quaternary complexes of some bivalent transition metals ........................................... 75

**Theoretical Chemistry**

B. Furtula, I. Gutman, S. Jeremić and S. Radenković: Effect of a ring on the cyclic conjugation in another ring: applications to acenaphthylene-type polycyclic conjugated molecules ......................................................................................................................... 83

A. Moghani, S. N. Sedeh and M. R. Sorouhesh: The Fujita combinatorial enumeration for the non-rigid group of 2,4-dimethylbenzene ........................................................................ 91

**Chemical Engineering**


**Environmental**

S. Murko, R. Miličić, M. Veber and J. Šćančar: Determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments of the Sava River by electrothermal atomic absorption spectrometry .......... 113

M. Karajić, A. Lapanje, J. Razinger, A. Žrinec and D. Vrhovšek: The effect of the application of halotolerant microorganisms on the efficiency of a pilot-scale constructed wetland for saline wastewater treatment ........................................................................ 129

2009 List of referees ............................................................................................................. 143

Published by the Serbian Chemical Society
Karnegijeva 4/III, 11000 Belgrade, Serbia
Printed by the Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy
Karnegijeva 4, P.O. Box 35-03, 11120 Belgrade, Serbia

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
Stereoselective cyclo-addition reactions of azomethine ylides catalysed by in situ generated Ag(I)/bisphosphine complexes

RONALD GRIGG1*, SUREN HUSINEC2# and VLADIMIR SAVIĆ1,3*#

1Molecular Innovation, Diversity and Automated Synthesis (MIDAS) Centre, Department of Chemistry, Leeds University, Woodhouse Lane, Leeds LS2 9JT, UK, 2Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, Centre for Chemistry, P.O. Box 815, Njegoševa 12, 11000 Belgrade, and 3Department of Organic Chemistry, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Vojvode Stepe 450, 11000 Belgrade, Serbia

(Received 15 October 2008, revised 10 November 2009)

Abstract: Stereoselective cyclo-addition reactions of azomethine ylides promoted by in situ generated Ag(I)/bisphosphine complexes were studied. Under the optimised conditions, the pyrrolidine products were isolated in up to 84 % yield and with up to 71 % e.e. The effects of various reaction variables on the stereoselectivity were also investigated.

Keywords: azomethine ylides; stereoselectivity; chiral phosphine; Ag(I).

INTRODUCTION

1,3-Dipolar cyclo-addition reactions of metallo-azomethine ylides to electron deficient alkenes constitute a powerful tool for the preparation of substituted pyrrolidine derivatives.1 If the metallo-ylide is generated in the presence of a chiral ligand, the pyrrolidine product can be obtained in a stereoselective manner, Scheme 1.

Pioneering studies of stereoselective cyclo-additions of these ylides employed the stoichiometric amount of chiral cobalt complexes2a or a chiral auxilia-
Recently, more efficient metal\textsuperscript{3a–p} and organo-catalytic\textsuperscript{3q,r} variations of this transformation have been developed. Various metal salts have been employed, such as Co (II),\textsuperscript{2a} Mn(II),\textsuperscript{2a} Ag(I),\textsuperscript{3a–e} Cu(I/II),\textsuperscript{3g–l} Au(I),\textsuperscript{3m} Zn(II),\textsuperscript{3n} Ca(II),\textsuperscript{3o} Ni(II)\textsuperscript{3p} in conjunction with a range of chiral ligands.

Of particular interest are the Ag(I)-based methods, which afford pyrrolidines with a high level of enantioselectivity and in good yield, invariably via an endo transition state. Under the standard conditions (Scheme 1), the use of base is necessary in order to generate the azomethine ylide, but this may be avoided by employing AgOAc as a Lewis acid.\textsuperscript{4} In addition, the selection of a ligand in conjunction with an Ag(I) salt provides access to both enantiomeric pyrrolidine products.\textsuperscript{5} In recent years, the development of Cu(I)/Cu(II) methods provided additional valuable synthetic methods, which is reflected in the high level of enantioselectivity\textsuperscript{3g–l} and the potential to rationally control exo/endo selectivity.\textsuperscript{3h}

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

In this paper, initial results obtained in Ag(I)-promoted, stereoselective cyclo-addition reactions of metallo-azomethine ylides employing the bisphosphine ligand \textbf{1}:

![Chemical structure of ligand 1]

easily accessible from tartaric acid,\textsuperscript{6} are discussed.

The cyclo-addition reactions of azomethine ylides generated from imines were performed using equimolar amounts of imine, dipolarophile, AgOTf and the ligand \textbf{1} in CH\textsubscript{2}Cl\textsubscript{2} as the solvent in the presence of NEt\textsubscript{3} as a base, Scheme 2 and Table I. The products were isolated by flash chromatography and the e.e. was determined by \textsuperscript{1}H-NMR spectroscopy using the chiral shift reagent, (+)-tris[(3-heptafluoropropylhydroxymethylene)camphorato]europium(III).\textsuperscript{7}
Most of the reactions afforded the products in good yields (Table I), with reaction times of 3–4 h, suggesting that presence of the ligand did not significantly affect either the yield or the reaction time. The reaction employing the S-methylcysteine-derived imine, Table I, entry e, surprisingly, resulted in the recovery of the starting materials only. This may be the result of Ag(I) coordination by the thioether moiety, forming a complex which excluded either N or O coordination of the metal centre.\(^8\) Chelate formation involving the iminoester functionality (see Scheme 1) is essential for lowering the pK\(_a\) of the \(\alpha\)-C–H bond and the generation of the ylide,\(^1\) a process potentially disrupted by a competitive coordination of Ag(I) by an additional donor atom. Interestingly, when the thioether containing imine 2f was used, the expected product was isolated in good yield. This may suggest that the aromatic thioether is a weaker coordinating agent than the aliphatic one, allowing equilibrium between different species, including those leading to the ylide.

### Table I. Stereoselective Ag(I) catalysed 1,3-dipolar cycloaddition reactions

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>R (imine 2)</th>
<th>R (product 4)</th>
<th>e.e. %&lt;sup&gt;a&lt;/sup&gt;</th>
<th>Yield, %&lt;sup&gt;b&lt;/sup&gt;</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
<td>2a: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = H</td>
<td>4a: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = H</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
<td>2b: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = CH&lt;sub&gt;3&lt;/sub&gt;</td>
<td>4b: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = CH&lt;sub&gt;3&lt;/sub&gt;</td>
<td>66</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c</td>
<td>2c: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = benzyl</td>
<td>4c: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = benzyl</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d</td>
<td>2d: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = 3-indolylmethyl</td>
<td>4d: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = 3-indolylmethyl</td>
<td>67</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e</td>
<td>2e: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = methylthiomethyl</td>
<td>4e: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-naphthyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = methylthiomethyl</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>f</td>
<td>2f: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-(methylthio)phenyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = CH&lt;sub&gt;3&lt;/sub&gt;</td>
<td>4f: R&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt; = 2-(methylthio)phenyl, R&lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; = CH&lt;sub&gt;3&lt;/sub&gt;</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<sup>a</sup>Assigned by 1H-NMR using chiral shift reagent; <sup>b</sup>isolated yield

The observed enantioselectivity ranged from 49 to 67%. Although the enantioslectivity was lower for the glycine imine 2a compared to the other substituted imines, 2b, 2c, 2d and 2f, there was no significant difference in the e.e. between the later ones. This puzzling result could be due to the Thorpe–Ingold effect which decreases the =N–C–CO angle and increases the steric congestion in the transition state.\(^9\)

The absolute stereochemistry of product 4a (2R, 4R, 5S) was established by comparison of its optical rotation ([\(\alpha\)]\(_D\) \(-11.3^\circ\)) with the optical rotation of (2R, 4R, 5S)-dimethyl 5-(2-naphthyl)pyrrolidine-2,4-dicarboxylate ([\(\alpha\)]\(_D\) \(-19.5^\circ\)) synthesized by a different method.\(^10\) Based on all these results, a transition state was proposed, Fig. 1. It was assumed that the Ag(I) complex has a 4-coordinate square planar geometry. The donor atoms comprise the two phosphorus atoms from the
ligand and the nitrogen and the oxygen atoms from the imine. The approach of the
dipolarophile to the re face of the imine via an endo transition state is less
favoured due to steric interactions between the pseudo-axial phenyl group on the
phosphorus and the ester group of the dipolarophile. The si face of the imine is
less shielded due to pseudo-equatorial orientation of the phenyl substituent and,
therefore, the approach of the dipolarophile from this side leads to the observed
product.

Fig. 1. Proposed transition state for the Ag(I)/1 catalysed cycloaddition reactions (the
pyrrolidine ring of the ligand omitted for clarity).

After these initial results, the effects of various reaction parameters on the
enantioselectivity were investigated. Performing the reaction of imine 2b
and acrylate 3 at a lower temperature, Table II, entry a, slightly improved the e.e.
without influencing the reaction yield. At –78 °C, Table II, entry b, the reaction
was very slow and it is likely that the major part of the reaction occurred as the
reaction mixture was gradually warmed up.

### TABLE II. The effect of temperature on enantioselectivity

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Imine</th>
<th>Product</th>
<th>t/ °C</th>
<th>e.e., %a</th>
<th>Yield, %b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
<td>2b</td>
<td>4b</td>
<td>–20</td>
<td>71</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
<td>2b</td>
<td>4b</td>
<td>–78 to r.t.</td>
<td>71</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

aAssigned by ¹H-NMR using chiral shift reagent; bisolated yield

Variation of the base gave some unexpected results, Table III. When (R)- or
(S)-N,N,α-trimethylbenzylamine or pyridine (Table III, entries d and e) were
used instead of triethylamine, no cyclo-adduct was obtained. The ¹H-NMR spec-
trum of the crude reaction mixture indicated the presence of starting materials
only. This may suggest that the formation of Ag(I) complexes containing these
bases as ligands prevented the coordination of the imine and subsequent forma-
tion of the ylide. Ag(I)/pyridine complexes are known and their stability depends
on the coordination number.¹¹ On the other hand, the benzylamine derivatives
may act as bidentate ligands. The 1:1 complexes of Ag(I) with 2-allylpyridine and
vinylidiphenylphosphine, as well as related complexes, have been reported in the
literature.¹² When stronger bases than triethylamine were used, such as DBU,
sparteine and tetramethyl-t-butylguanidine, Table III, entries a–c, the reaction times were shorter but, unfortunately, the e.e. slightly decreased. This might indicate that apart from the phosphine/Ag(I) complex catalysed reaction, a reaction promoted by the base/Ag(I) complex occurred as well. Although steric factors play an important role in the stability of amine/Ag(I) complexes, increased amine bulk may stabilise the complex and, therefore, promote the competitive non-stereoselective process.11c,13

The proposed transition state model, Fig. 1, suggests that the approach of the dipolarophile to the dipole is controlled by steric interactions involving the phenyl substituent on the phosphorus and the ester group on the dipolarophile. This prompted evaluation of bulkier ester functionalities of both the dipole and the dipolarophile, Scheme 3, Table IV. When imine t-butyl ester 5 was used (Table IV, entry a), the e.e. was similar to that observed for imine methyl ester 2a (Scheme 2, Table I, entry a). This may indicate that the imine ester group does not play a crucial role in inducing the stereoselectivity, which would be expected based on the proposed transition state. On the other hand, t-butyl acrylate 6b (Table IV, entry b) was shown to be ineffective in this reaction, affording the product in only 28 % yield after 4 days. The use of benzyl ester 6a resulted in a slightly lower e.e. (Table IV, entry c).

![Scheme 3. Ag(I)/I catalysed cycloaddition reactions of azomethine ylides.](https://www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/)
In conclusion, the effect of chiral bisphosphine 1 in stereoselective cyclo-addition reactions of metallo-azomethine ylides generated in the presence of AgOTf was studied. Under the optimized conditions, pyrrolidine products were obtained in good yields with up to 71 % e.e.

**TABLE IV. Effect of steric factors on the e.e.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Entry</th>
<th>Imine</th>
<th>Acrylate</th>
<th>Product</th>
<th>e.e., %&lt;sup&gt;a&lt;/sup&gt;</th>
<th>Yield, %&lt;sup&gt;b&lt;/sup&gt;</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>7a</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
<td>2b</td>
<td>6b</td>
<td>7b</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>28&lt;sup&gt;c&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c</td>
<td>2b</td>
<td>6a</td>
<td>7c</td>
<td>57</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<sup>a</sup>Assigned by 1H-NMR using chiral shift reagent; <sup>b</sup>isolated yield; <sup>c</sup>reaction time: 4 days

**EXPERIMENTAL**

Melting points were determined on a Kofler hot-stage apparatus and are uncorrected. Microanalyses were obtained using a Carlo Erba Elemental Analyser MOD 1106. Mass spectral data were recorded using a VG-Autispec spectrometer operating at 70 eV. Nuclear magnetic resonance spectra were recorded at 300 MHz using a General Electric QE300 instrument and at 400 MHz using a Bruker WP400 instrument. Chemical shift are given in parts per million (δ) downfield from tetramethylsilane as the internal standard. Unless otherwise specified, deuterochloroform was used as the solvent. Silica gel 60 (230–400mesh) was employed for flash chromatography.

Of the prepared compounds, the imines 2<sub>a</sub><sup>14a</sup>, 2<sub>b</sub><sup>14b</sup>, 2<sub>c</sub><sup>14c</sup> and 2<sub>d</sub><sup>14c</sup> and pyrrolidines 4<sub>a</sub>–<sub>d</sub><sup>14c</sup> are reported in the literature. Some analytical and spectral data of the newly synthesised compounds are given below.

All e.e. values reported in this study were established by 1H-NMR spectroscopy using the chiral shift reagent tris[(3-heptafluoropropylhydroxymethylene)-(+)−camphorato]europium(III). The reagent was added in small portions (2–3 mg) to the CDCl<sub>3</sub> solution (NMR tube) of the product until a good baseline separation of the enantiomeric signals for the methyl...
protons of the ester was observed. The experiment was performed using the products discussed above and the corresponding racemic mixtures. A typical example, Fig. 2, shows the separation of the COOME signals for the racemic 4a (Fig. 2a) and the same product obtained with 49 % e.e. (Fig. 2b).

**General procedure for the preparation of imines**

A mixture of aldehyde (0.010 mol), amino ester hydrochloride (0.012 mol), triethylamine (0.018 mol) and anhydrous MgSO$_4$ (3–4 g) in dichloromethane (30 mL) was stirred for 12 h. The obtained solid was separated by filtration and the filtrate washed with water (2×20 mL). The organic layer was then dried (MgSO$_4$) and the solvent evaporated under reduced pressure. When possible, the imines were further purified by distillation or crystallisation. The imines 2f and 5, obtained as colourless oils, were used without further purification.

**Methyl N-(2-(methylthio)benzylidene)alaninate (2f).** 1H-NMR (CDCl$_3$, $\delta$ / ppm): 1.58 (3H, $d$, $J$ = 7.9 Hz, CCH$_3$), 2.47 (3H, s, SCH$_3$), 3.77 (3H, s, COOCH$_3$), 4.22 (1H, $q$, $J$ = 7.8 Hz, CH$_2$), 7.20–7.42 (3H, ArH), 7.98 (1H, $d$, ArH), 8.82 (1H, s, N=CH). MS (EI) ($m/z$ (%)): 236, M$^+$–1 (1), 205 (8), 182 (26), 167 (33), 141 (11), 128 (22), 119 (28), 98 (59), 85 (63), 72 (33), 55 (79), 43 (100).

1-Butyl N-(2-naphthalenylmethylene)glycinate (5). 1H-NMR (CDCl$_3$, $\delta$ / ppm): 1.52 (9H, s, t-Bu), 4.38 (2H, s, CH$_2$), 7.51 (2H, m, ArH), 7.83 (3H, m, ArH), 8.25 (2H, m, ArH) 8.40 (1H, s, N=CH). MS (EI) ($m/z$ (%)): 269, M$^+$ (8), 212 (28), 168 (100), 154 (21), 141 (83), 127 (22), 115 (19), 84 (6), 57 (71), 41 (56).

**General procedure for the cyclo-addition reactions in the presence of AgOTf/phosphine**

AgOTf (0.10 mmol) was added to a stirred solution of phosphine 1 (0.10 mmol) and imine (0.11 mmol) in dry CH$_2$Cl$_2$ (5.0 mL). The reaction mixture was stirred at room temperature for 20 min. Methyl acrylate (0.2–0.3 mmol) was then added followed by base (0.15–0.2 mmol) and the mixture was stirred at room temperature until thin layer chromatography indicated the absence of the starting material. The reaction mixture was then filtered through celite, the filtrate washed with water (2×20 mL). The obtained solid was separated by filtration and the filtrate washed with water (2×20 mL). The organic layer was then dried (MgSO$_4$) and the solvent evaporated under reduced pressure. When possible, the imines were further purified by distillation or crystallisation. The imines 2f and 5, obtained as colourless oils, were used without further purification.

**Butyl 4-methoxycarbonyl-5-(2-naphthalenyl)pyrrolidine-2-carboxylate (7a).** Flash chromatography (SiO$_2$, 1:1 v/v petroleum ether–diethyl ether) afforded the product in 91 % yield as a pale yellow oil, which solidified upon standing; m.p. 76–80 °C. Anal. Calcd. for C$_{21}$H$_{25}$NO$_4$: C, 70.95; H, 7.05; N, 3.95 %. Found: C, 70.65; H, 7.15; N, 3.70 %. 1H-NMR (CDCl$_3$, $\delta$ / ppm): 1.77 (9H, s, t-Bu), 2.45 (2H, m, 3-H), 2.67 (1H, br s, NH), 3.15 (3H, s, COOCH$_3$), 3.42 (1H, $q$, $J$ = 7.5 Hz, 4-H), 3.93 (1H, $t$, $J$ = 7.6 Hz, 2-H), 4.67 (1H, $d$, $J$ = 7.6 Hz, 5-H), 7.45 (3H, m, 7.5 Hz, 5-H), 7.70 (1H, $d$, $J$ = 7.5 Hz, 4-H), 7.80 (3H, ArH), 8.30 (1H, d, $J$ = 7.8 Hz, 5-H). MS (EI) ($m/z$ (%)): 323, M$^+$ (5), 264 (100), 237 (24), 223 (18), 204 (22), 188 (11), 162 (53), 150 (15), 121 (10), 91 (7), 77 (8).

**Dimethyl 2-methyl-5-[2-(methylthio)phenyl]pyrrolidine-2,4-dicarboxylate (4f).** Flash chromatography (SiO$_2$, 1:1 v/v petroleum ether–diethyl ether) afforded the product in 74 % yield as a pale yellow oil, which solidified upon standing; m.p. 76–80 °C. Anal. Calcd. for C$_{27}$H$_{26}$NO$_4$: C, 59.45; H, 5.60; N, 4.35 %. Found: C, 59.65; H, 6.60; N, 4.2 %. 1H-NMR (CDCl$_3$, $\delta$ / ppm): 1.58 (3H, s, SCH$_3$), 2.10 (1H, $dd$, $J$ = 13.8 and 7.5 Hz, 3-H), 2.49 (3H, s, CH$_3$), 2.77 (1H, $dd$, $J$ = 13.7 and 3.0 Hz, 3-H), 3.12 (3H, s, COOCH$_3$), 3.51 (1H, m, 4-H), 3.83 (3H, s, COOCH$_3$), 5.01 (1H, d, $J$ = 7.8 Hz, 5-H), 7.20 (3H, m, ArH), 7.41 (1H, d, $J$ = 7.6 Hz, ArH). MS (EI) ($m/z$ (%)): 323, M$^+$ (5), 264 (100), 237 (24), 223 (18), 204 (22), 188 (11), 162 (53), 150 (15), 121 (10), 91 (7), 77 (8).

**1-Butyl 4-methoxycarbonyl-5-[2-naphthalenyl]pyrrolidine-2-carboxylate (7a).** Flash chromatography (SiO$_2$, 1:1 v/v petroleum ether–diethyl ether) afforded the product in 91 % yield as a colourless oil which solidified upon standing; m.p. 67–69 °C. Anal. Calcd. for C$_{27}$H$_{25}$NO$_4$: C, 70.95; H, 7.05; N, 3.95 %. Found: C, 70.65; H, 7.15; N, 3.70 %. 1H-NMR (CDCl$_3$, $\delta$ / ppm): 1.77 (9H, s, t-Bu), 2.45 (2H, m, 3-H), 2.67 (1H, br s, NH), 3.15 (3H, s, COOCH$_3$), 3.42 (1H, $q$, $J$ = 7.5 Hz, 4-H), 3.93 (1H, $t$, $J$ = 7.6 Hz, 2-H), 4.67 (1H, $d$, $J$ = 7.6 Hz, 5-H), 7.45 (3H, m, 7.5 Hz, 5-H), 7.70 (1H, $d$, $J$ = 7.5 Hz, 4-H), 7.80 (3H, ArH), 8.30 (1H, d, $J$ = 7.8 Hz, 5-H). MS (EI) ($m/z$ (%)): 323, M$^+$ (5), 264 (100), 237 (24), 223 (18), 204 (22), 188 (11), 162 (53), 150 (15), 121 (10), 91 (7), 77 (8).
ArH), 7.82 (4H, m, ArH). MS (EI) (m/z %): 269, M+ (8), 212 (28), 168 (100), 154 (21), 141 (83), 127 (22), 115 (19), 84 (6), 57 (71) 41 (56).

Benzyl 2-methoxycarbonyl-2-methyl-5-(2-naphthyl)pyrrolidine-4-carboxylate (7c). Flash chromatography (SiO2, 3:7 v/v petroleum ether-ether) afforded the product in 74 % yield as a colourless oil which solidified upon standing; m.p. 85.5–87 °C. Anal. Calcd. for C25H25NO4: C, 74.45; H, 6.20; N, 3.45 %. Found: C, 74.35; H, 6.1; N, 3.25 %. 1H-NMR (CDCl3, δ ppm): 1.56 (3H, s, CCH3), 2.17 and 2.83 (2 × 1H, 2 × m, 3-H), 3.35 (1H, br s, NH), 3.48 (1H, br m, 4-H), 3.83 (3H, s, COOCH3), 4.39 and 4.61 (2 × 1H, 2 × d, J = 12.0 Hz, CH2Ph), 4.82 (1H, d, J = 6.6 Hz, 5-H), 6.65 (2H, d, ArH), 7.00 (2H, t, ArH), 7.15 (1H, m, ArH), 7.41 (1H, d, ArH), 7.47 (2H, m, ArH), 7.76 (4H, m, ArH). MS (EI) (m/z %): 404, M+ +1 (4), 344 (100), 298 (11), 241 (65), 208 (36), 181 (70), 155 (11), 140 (20), 91 (97), 65 (12), 42 (20).

Acknowledgement. We thank Leeds University (RG, VS) and the Ministry of Science and Technological Development of the Republic of Serbia (VS, SH, project numbers: 142071 and 142072) for support.

ИЗВОД
СТЕРЕОСЕЛЕКТИВНЕ ЦИКЛОАДИЦИОНЕ РЕАКЦИЈЕ АЗОМЕТИНСКИХ ИЛИДА КАТАЛИЗОВАНЕ IN SITU ГЕНЕРИСАНИМ АГ(І)/БИСФОСФИНСКИМ КОМПЛЕКСИМА

RONALD GRIGG1, СУРЕН ХУСИНЕЦ2 и ВЛАДИМИР САВИЋ1,3

1Molecular Innovation, Diversity and Automated Synthesis (MIDAS) Centre, Department of Chemistry, Leeds University, Woodhouse Lane, Leeds LS29JT, UK, 2Институт за хемију, технологију и металаурију, Центар за хемију, п. п. 815, Већогеве 12, 11000 Београд и 3Институт за органску хемију, Фармацевтски факултет, Универзитет у Београду, Вождеве Степе 450, 11000 Београд

Проучаване су стереоселективне циклоадиционе реакције азометинских илида катализоване комплексима сребра и бисфосфинског лиганда генерисаних in situ. Пиролидински деривати изоловани су у добрим приносима и са енантиселективношћу до 71 %. Проучавани су такође и ефекти реакционаних услова на стереоселективност ових реакција.

(Примињено 15. октобра 2008, ревиђирало 10. новембра 2009)

REFERENCES

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/


Substituted pyridopyrimidinones. Part IV. 2-Chloro-4H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidin-4-one as a synthone of some new heterotricycles

MOHAMED ABASS*, MOSTAFA M. ISMAIL, WAFAA R. ABDEL-MONEM and AISHA S. MAYAS

Department of Chemistry, Faculty of Education, Ain Shams University, Roxy, Cairo 11757, Egypt

(Received 27 November 2008, revised 9 June 2009)

Abstract: 2-Chloro-4H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidin-4-one (1) was utilized as a synthone precursor to prepare novel heterotricyclic systems. 2-Azido and 2-hydrazino derivatives (2 and 3) were obtained by nucleophilic replacement evolving compound 1. The hydrazine derivative 3 was transformed into the azido derivative 2 by nitrosation. Treatment of compound 3 with [bis(methylthio)methylene]malononitrile afforded 2-pyrazolylpyridopyrimidine 4. When compound 1 was reacted with 5-amino-3-(methylthio)-1H-pyrazole-4-carbonitrile, the same compound 4 was obtained with no evidence for the production of (pyrazolylamino)pyridopyrimidine 5 or pyrazolodipyridopyrimidine 6. Poly-functionalized dipyridopyrimidine 8 was obtained by reaction of compound 1 with 2-[(methylthio)-(phenylamino)methylene]propanedinitrile. Cyanoguanidine was reacted with compound 1 to afford N-pyridopyrimidinylguanidine 9, which was subjected to cyclization reaction, in presence of piperidinium acetate, to give pyridopyrimidopyrimidine 10.

Keywords: pyridopyrimidine; dipyridopyrimidine; pyridopyrimidopyrimidine.

INTRODUCTION

Recently, a convenient new synthesis of 2-chloro-4H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidin-4-one (1) was described.1 It is well-known that this type of α-haloheterocyclic compounds are susceptible to synthetically important nucleophilic substitutions.2–5 Many hetero-fused pyrimidines exhibit attractive cancer chemotherapy properties as antitumor agents.6 Risperidone, SSR6907, and ramastine are derivatives of pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidin-4-one, which show antipsychotic activity.7–9 Dominguez et al.10 reported that some hetero-fused tricyclic systems exhibited significant antimalarial activity. It was cited that the biological reac-

*Corresponding author. E-mail: m.abass@chemist.com
doi: 10.2298/JSC1001011A
tivity of this category of compounds is essentially due to presence of the pyri-
do[1,2-α]pyrimidinone moiety in their molecular structure. In this study, it was
planned to utilize the readily available chloro derivative to obtain novel polycyc-
lic compounds, which could be expected to possess antimalarial activity.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Analytical and spectral characterization of the prepared compounds

2-Azido-4H-pyrido[1,2-α]pyrimidin-4-one (2). Anal. Calcd. for C₈H₅N₅O (FW 187.16): C, 51.34; H, 2.69; N, 37.42 %. Found: C, 50.96; H, 2.54; N, 37.40 %. IR (KBr, cm⁻¹): 3073, 3042, 2129 (N 3), 1718 (C=O), 1634 (C=N), 1565, 1517, 1455, 1412, 1110, 930, 839, 782, 760. ¹H-NMR (200 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 5.85 (1H, s, C₃-H), 7.55 (1H, dd, J = 7.5, 3.6 Hz, C₇-H), 7.63 (1H, d, J = 7.4 Hz, C₉-H), 8.08 (1H, dd, J = 7.4, 3.4 Hz, C₈-H), 8.99 (1H, d, J = 7.5 Hz, C₆-H). MS (m/z (I / %)): M⁺ 187 (34).

2-Hydrazino-4H-pyrido[1,2-α]pyrimidin-4-one (3). Anal. Calcd. for C₈H₈N₄O (FW 176.18): C, 54.54; H, 4.58; N, 31.80 %. Found: C, 54.42; H, 4.42; N, 31.77 %. IR (KBr, cm –1): 3428, 3340, 3328, 3270 (NHNH₂), 3072, 1690 (C=O), 1636 (C=N), 1610, 1570, 1518, 1445, 1080, 776. ¹H-NMR (200 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 4.30 (2H, b, NH₂), 5.62 (1H, s, C₃–H), 7.31 (dd, 1H, J = 7.4, 3.6 Hz, C₇–H), 7.56 (1H, d, J = 7.2 Hz, C₉–H), 7.95 (1H, dd, J = 7.2, 3.5 Hz, C₈–H), 8.12 (1H, b, NH), 8.93 (1H, d, J = 7.4 Hz, C₆–H). MS (m/z (I / %)): M⁺ 176 (80).

5-Amino-3-(methylthio)-1-(4-oxo-4H-pyrido[1,2-α]pyrimidin-2-yl)-1H-pyrazole-4-carbonitrile (4). Anal. Calcd. for C₁₃H₁₀N₆OS (FW 298.33): C, 52.34; H, 3.38; N, 28.17; S, 10.75 %. Found: C, 52.33; H, 3.38; N, 28.10; S, 10.50 %. IR (KBr, cm⁻¹): 3360, 3265 (NH), 3115, 3071, 3043, 2924, 2210 (CN), 1676 (C=O), 1614 (C=N), 1549, 1501, 1457, 819, 762. ¹H-NMR (200 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 2.56 (3H, s, SCH₃), 6.59 (1H, s, C₃–H), 7.43 (1H, m, C₇–H), 8.08 (2H, m, C₉–H + C₈–H), 8.38 (2H, s, NH₂), 8.99 (1H, d, J = 7.4 Hz, C₆–H). ¹³C-NMR (70 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 38.5, 93.7, 100.1, 116.4, 118.0, 121.3, 124.2, 130.6, 133.8, 148.7, 149.7, 154.4, 158.9.

4-Imino-2-(methylthio)-5-oxo-1-phenyl-1,5-dihydro-4H-dipyrido[1,2-a:2',3'-d]-pyrimidine-3-carbonitrile (8). Anal. Calcd. for C₁₉H₁₃N₅OS (FW 359.41): C, 63.50; H, 3.65; N, 19.49; S, 8.92 %. Found: C, 64.00; H, 3.30; N, 19.20; S, 8.60 %. IR (KBr, cm⁻¹): 3292 (NH), 3065, 3039, 3001, 2928, 2202 (CN), 1671 (C=O), 1621 (C=N), 1596, 1524, 1492, 1261, 759. ¹H-NMR (200 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 2.08 (3H, s, SCH₃), 7.05–8.29 (8H, m, 5Hₗₐₗ₉ = C₇–H + C₉–H + C₈–H), 8.85 (1H, d, J = 7.5 Hz, C₆–H), 10.19 (1H, s, NH). ¹³C-NMR (70 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 35.5, 89.3, 96.4, 115.3, 117.7, 122.4, 112.9, 125.2, 129.7, 136.2, 139.0, 140.5, 142.1, 151.2, 156.0, 160.3, 165.9.

N-Cyano-N’-(4-oxo-4H-pyrido[1,2-α]pyrimidin-2-yl)guanidine (9). Anal. Calcd. for C₁₀H₈N₆O (FW 228.21): C, 52.63; H, 3.53; N, 36.83 %. Found: C,
52.31; H, 3.40; N, 36.72 %; IR (KBr, cm⁻¹): 3429, 3383 (NH), 3334, 3249, 3194 (NH), 3151, 2920, 2207 (CN), 1669 (C=O), 1639 (C=N), 1571, 1506, 1434, 1357, 777, 721, 669. ¹H-NMR (200 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 5.40 (1H, s, NH, disappeared with D₂O), 6.0 (1H, s, NH, disappeared with D₂O), 6.55 (1H, s, C₃–H), 7.40 (1H, dd, J = 7.5, 3.6 Hz, C₇–H), 7.49 (1H, d, J = 7.5 Hz, C₉–H), 7.82 (1H, dd, J = 7.5, 3.6 Hz, C₈–H), 7.95–8.08 (1H, bs, NH, disappeared with D₂O), 8.80 (1H, d, J = 7.5 Hz, C₆–H). ¹³C-NMR (70 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 94.3, 115.5, 119.2, 122.6, 124.9, 138.0, 151.2, 157.3, 164.8, 165.8; MS (m/z (I / %)): M⁺ 228 (28).

2,4-Diamino-5H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimido[4,5-d]pyrimidin-5-one (10). Anal. Calcd. for C₁₀H₈N₆O (FW 228.21): C, 52.63; H, 3.53; N, 36.83 %; Found: C, 52.50; H, 3.20; N, 36.50 %. IR (KBr, cm⁻¹): 3435, 3328 (NH₂), 3221, 3172 (NH), 3075, 2936, 1668 (C=O), 1620 (C=–N), 1585, 1535, 1440, 1330, 778, 725. ¹H-NMR (200 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 6.59 (2H, s, NH₂ disappeared with D₂O), 6.68 (2H, s, NH₂ disappeared with D₂O), 7.44 (1H, dd, J = 7.6, 3.7 Hz, C₇–H), 7.52 (1H, d, J = 7.5 Hz, C₉–H), 7.89 (1H, dd, J = 7.5, 3.6 Hz, C₈–H), 8.94 (1H, d, J = 7.6 Hz, C₆–H). ¹³C-NMR (70 MHz, DMSO-d₆, δ / ppm): 98.5, 114.9, 125.4, 128.0, 136.2, 146.2, 154.6, 158.9, 165.8, 169.8; MS (m/z (I / %)): M⁺ 228 (100).

Chemistry

Reaction of the chloro-compound 1 with sodium azide was performed in DMF, leading to 2-azidopyridopyrimidinone (2).¹²,¹³ The IR spectrum of the product showed a sharp medium peak at νmax 2129 cm⁻¹, which is characteristic for the azide function. The same compound was afforded when 2-hydrazinopyridopyrimidinone (3) was treated with in situ freshly obtained nitrous acid. This hydrazine–azido conversion was previously described by Kovačič et al.,¹² albeit they did not give any characterization for the structure of the azido product but the same melting point was obtained. The hydrazine 3 was preliminary obtained via refluxing the chloro compound 1 with hydrazine hydrate, according to the method described by Oakes and Rydon,¹⁴ who did not give spectral characterization of the structure of the product. The IR and ¹H-NMR spectra of the hydrazine 3 are given herein to fortify the proposed structure (Scheme 1).

Reaction of the chloro-compound 1 with 5-amino-3-(methylthio)-1H-pyrazole-4-carbonitrile,¹⁵ in boiling DMF, did not lead to the expected 5-(pyridopyrimidinylamino)-1H-pyrazole-4-carbonitrile (5) or its targeted cyclized isomer pyrazolo[3',4':1,6]pyrido[2,3-d]pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidinone (6). IR spectroscopy revealed the occurrence of the cyanato function at νmax 2210 cm⁻¹. The ¹H-NMR spectrum showed the existence of NH₂ at δ 8.38 ppm, which disappeared on addition of D₂O, besides δ 6.59 ppm, which is specific for position 3 of pyridopyrimidinone and the four proton set of the pyridine ring. These results suggested
that the obtained compound is 1-(pyridopyrimidin-2-yl)pyrazole (4). The production of the pyrazole 4 can be attributed to the greater nucleophilicity character of the ring nitrogen compared with the $\alpha$-amino group, which backs to the mesomeric effect. However, a clear-cut establishment of the structure was achieved from the cyclization of the hydrazine 3 with [bis(methylthio)methylene]-malononitrile.$^{16,17}$ This reaction was reported for the formation of 1-substituted 5-amino-3-(methylthio)-1H-pyrazole-4-carbonitriles starting from hydrazines$^{18}$ (Scheme 1).

2-[(Methylthio)(phenylamino)methylene]propanedinitrile was subjected to reaction with the chloro compound 1 in refluxing DMF. Surprisingly, the intended 2-[(methylthio)phenyl(4-oxo-4H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidin-2-yl)amino]propanedinitrile (7) was not isolated. The spectra of the product showed the occurrence of an imino function and at the same time the disappearance of the characteristic signal due to C–H at position 3. This suggested that the obtained product was cyclized in a cascade nucleophilic reaction to yield dipyrido[1,2-a:2',3'-d]pyrimidine 8 (Scheme 2).
Reaction of the chloro compound 1 with cyanoguanidine in boiling DMF gave the claimed N-cyano-N’-(pyridopyrimidinyl)guanidine 9. The IR spectrum exhibited a sharp absorbance peak at $\nu_{\text{max}}$ 2207 cm$^{-1}$ due to the CN function. Trials for cyclization of this guanidine derivative met success by the action of piperidinium acetate in boiling DMSO. It is thought that the relatively high boiling temperature of DMSO is conditional for such a reaction because attempts to perform the same reaction in THF, dioxane, and DMF were not successful. The structure of the product was confirmed from its spectral data which suggested that the product is pyrido[1,2-$a$]pyrimido[4,5-$d$]pyrimidinone 10 (Scheme 2).

**EXPERIMENTAL**

Melting points were determined in an open capillary tube on a digital Gallen-Kamp MFB-595 apparatus. The IR spectra were taken on a Perkin-Elmer FT-IR 1650, using samples in KBr disks. The $^1$H-NMR (200 MHz) and $^{13}$C-NMR (70 MHz) spectra were recorded on Varian Gemini-200 spectrometer, using DMSO-$d_6$ as the solvent and TMS as the internal reference. The mass spectrum was determined on a HP-MS 5988 mass spectrometer by direct inlet, operating at 70 eV. Elemental microanalysis was performed on a Perkin Elmer CHN-2400 Analyzer.

2-Azido-4H-pyrido[1,2-$a$]pyrimidin-4-one (2)

**Method A.** To a solution of the chloro-derivative 1 (10 mmol) in DMF (20 mL), sodium azide (15 mmol) was added and the reaction mixture was heated on a boiling water bath for 2
Then the reaction mixture was diluted with ice-water (20 mL) and left to stand for 1 h. The product was filtered and crystallized from DMF/H₂O (1:1). Yield 80 %, m.p. 160–161 °C.

**Method B.** To a stirred cold (0–5 °C) solution of the hydrazino derivative 3 (10 mmol), in 2 M hydrochloric acid (10 mL), an aqueous 1 M sodium nitrite solution (10 mL) was added dropwise. Then, stirring was continued at room temperature for 1 h and the obtained precipitate was filtered and crystallized from DMF/H₂O (1:1) to give the azido derivative 2. Yield: 72 %, m.p. 160–161 °C (m.p. 160–163 °C12).

**2-Hydrazino-4H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidin-4-one (3)**

A mixture of the chloro-compound 1 (10 mmol) and hydrazine hydrate (15 mmol) in DMF (10 mL) was refluxed for 1 h. Then the reaction mixture was poured onto crushed ice and the solid deposits were filtered and crystallized from ethanol to give the hydrazine compound 3. Yield: 69 %, m.p. 240–242 °C (m.p. 245 °C14).

**5-Amino-3-(methylthio)-1-(4-oxo-4H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidin-2-yl)-1H-pyrazole-4-carbonitrile (4)**

**Method A.** To a solution of the hydrazino compound 3 (5 mmol) in DMF (20 mL), [bis-(methylthio)methylene]malononitrile (5 mmol) was added and the reaction mixture was refluxed for 2 h. The solid product, which separated after cooling, was filtered using a suction pump, washed thoroughly with ethanol and crystallized from DMF. Yield: 89 %, m.p. > 300 °C.

**Method B.** A mixture of the chloro-compound 1 (5 mmol) and 5-amino-(3-methylthio)-1H-pyrazole-4-carbonitrile15 (5 mmol) in DMF (20 mL) was boiled under reflux for 2 h. Afterwards, the reaction mixture was left to cool to room temperature. The so-obtained crystalline deposit was filtered and recrystallized from DMF to give pyridopyrimidylpyrazole 4. Yield: 77 %.

**4-Imino-2-(methylthio)-5-oxo-1-phenyl-1,5-dihydro-4H-dipyrido-[1,2-a:2',3'-d]pyrimidine-3-carbonitrile (8)**

A mixture of the chloro-compound 1 (10 mmol) and 2-[(methylthio)(phenylamino)methylene]propanedinitrile (10 mmol) in DMF (25 mL) was heated under reflux for 4 h. Subsequently, the reaction mixture was left to cool to room temperature. The obtained yellow crystalline material was filtered off and recrystallized from DMF to give compound 8. Yield: 73 %, m.p. 257–258 °C.

**N-Cyano-N'-(4-oxo-4H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimidin-2-yl)guanidine (9)**

A mixture of the chloro compound 1 (5 mmol) and cyanoguanidine (5 mmol) in DMF (20 mL) was heated under reflux for 4 h. After cooling to room temperature, the mixture was diluted with cold water and the solid that deposited was collected by filtration and crystallized from acetone to give the guanidine derivative 9. Yield: 80 %, m.p. 178–180 °C.

**2,4-Diamino-5H-pyrido[1,2-a]pyrimido[4,5-d]pyrimidin-5-one (10)**

A solution of the guanidine derivative 9 (5 mmol) and piperidinium acetate (from 0.15 g piperidine and 0.1 g acetic acid, 1.5 mmol) in DMSO (25 mL) was heated under reflux for 4 h. The reaction mixture was left to cool to room temperature. The so-formed precipitate was filtered off and washed several times with absolute ethanol. The product was crystallized from DMF to give the yellowish orange diamine 10. Yield 85 %, m.p.> 300 °C (Lit.10 data is not available).
SUBLIMATED PYRIDOPYRIMIDINONES

INTRODUCTION

SUSTITUTISANPIRIDOPYRIMIDINONES. DEO IV.

2-ХLOORO-4Н-ПИРИДО[1,2-a]ПИРИМИДИН-4-ОН КАО СИНТОН НЕКИХ НОВИХ ХЕТЕРОЦИКЛИЧНИХ ЈЕДИЊЕЊА

MOHAMED ABASS, MOSTAFA M. ISMAIL, WAFAA R. ABDEL-MONEМ и AISHA S. MAYAS

Department of Chemistry, Faculty of Education, Ain Shams University, Roxy, Cairo 11757, Egypt

2-Хлоро-4Н-пиридо[1,2-a]пirimидин-4-он (1) je коришћен као синтон-предсказ за синтезу нових хетероцикличних система. 2-Азидо- и 2-хидразин-дериват (2 и 3) добијени су нуклеофилном субституцијом из једињења 1. Хидразин-дериват 3 трансформисан је нитрозованим у азидо-дериват 2. Третиранjem једињења 3 са [бис(метилен)метилен]малононитрилом добијен је 2-пиразоли-пиримидопиримидин (4). Реакцијом једињења 1 са 5-амино-3-(метилнитрил)-1Н-пиразол-4-карбонитрилом добијено је исто једињење 4 без година једињење 4. Поли-функционализовани пиримидопиримидини добијени су реакцијом једињења 1 са 2-[{метилино}-фениламино]метиленпропанонитриллом. Цијаногеновани су третиран једињењем 1 градећи N-пиримидопиримидиновландини 9, који реакцијом циклизације у присутству пиперидиниум-ацинетата, даје пиридиопиримидопиримидин 10.

(Примљено 27. новембра 2008, рејвидирано 9. јуна 2009)

REFERENCES

2. H. R. Snyder, M. M. Robison, J. Am. Chem. Soc. 74 (1952) 4910
Stability evaluation of house dust mite vaccines for sublingual immunotherapy

LIDJIA BURAZER1*, KATARINA MILOVANOVIĆ1, TANJA ĆIRKOVIC-VELIČKOVIĆ2# and MARIJA GAVROVIĆ-JANKULOVIĆ2#

1Institute of Virology, Vaccines and Sera – Torlak, Vojvode Stepe 458, Belgrade and
2Faculty of Chemistry, Department of Biochemistry, Studentski trg 16, Belgrade, Serbia

(Received 30 April, revised 7 July 2009)

Abstract: Allergen-specific immunotherapy with house dust mite (HDM) allergen extracts can effectively alleviate the symptoms of allergic rhinitis and asthma. The efficacy of the immunotherapeutic treatment is highly dependent on the quality of house dust mite vaccines. This study was performed to assess the stability of house dust mite allergen vaccines prepared for sublingual immunotherapy. Lyophilized Dermatophagoides pteronyssinus (Dpt) mite bodies were the starting material for the production of sublingual vaccines in four therapeutic concentrations. The stability of the extract for vaccine production, which was stored below 4 °C for one month, showed consistence in the protein profile in SDS PAGE. ELISA-inhibition showed that the potencies of Dpt vaccines during a 12 month period were to 65–80 % preserved at all analyzed therapeutic concentrations. This study showed that glycerinated Dpt vaccines stored at 4 °C preserved their IgE-binding potential during a 12 month period, implying their suitability for sublingual immunotherapeutic treatment of HDM allergy.

Keywords: Dermatophagoides pteronyssinus; allergen extract; vaccines; ELISA inhibition; stability.

INTRODUCTION

The protein allergens of house dust mite Dermatophagoides pteronyssinus can cause severe allergic disease in susceptible individuals.1 Allergen extract prepared from cultured dust mites has been used for diagnosis as well as for sublingual-swallow immunotherapy. The beneficial effect of immunotherapy (IT) with crude extract or partly purified allergen had been demonstrated in certain IgE-mediated disorders, such as seasonal allergic rhinitis and asthma.2,3

Allergen stability, i.e., persistence of adequate quantities of relevant antigens in an allergen vaccine from the time of initial assay to the time of clinical use, is

*Corresponding author. E-mail: lili9ili@yahoo.com
# Serbian Chemical Society member.

doi: 10.2298/JSC1001019B

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
enhanced by addition of glycerol to the vaccine solution. Mite extracts contain at least 20 well-characterized allergens. Several of these proteins appear to be highly immunoreactive in humans with evidence of specific IgE to the individual allergens in up to 80% of individuals allergic to mites. Four of these allergen groups (1, 3, 6 and 9) are proteolytic enzymes and, due to their biological activity, may compromise the stability of extracts. Several investigators evaluated the stability of mite allergens in commercially available vaccine preparations. Due to the presence of proteolytic enzymes, glycerol has been considered as a stabilizing agent in house dust mite allergen extracts, since protease inhibitors did not contribute to the stability of a mite extract. However, in addition to optimization of the procedure for the preparation of a potent allergen vaccine, evaluation of its stability from the time of preparation to the intended clinical use is of major importance for reliable and effective immunotherapeutic treatment.

The aim of this work was to investigate the relative potency of a mite sublingual-swallow immunotherapeutic vaccine stabilized with 50% glycerol, stored at 4 °C (producer recommendation) over a 12-month period. The stability of a pure mite extract was also examined over a 1-month storage period at the same temperature as used for the preparation of vaccines.

**EXPERIMENTAL**

*Allergen extract preparation*

The house dust mite extract was prepared from dried house dust mite bodies of *Dermatophagoides pteronyssinus*. The certificate of analysis for the starting material declared 95% purity and 5% medium particles. The extraction procedure was realized according to the manufacturer’s recommendation. In brief, the extraction was performed overnight at 4–8 °C using a 1% solution in 0.15 M phosphate-buffered saline (PBS) pH 7.6. The extract was clarified by centrifugation at 2000 rpm for 30 min and subsequently filtered through a 0.22 μm membrane disc filter (Pall Europe Limited, Portsmouth, UK). The protein content was quantified according to the Kjeldal method.

*Allergen vaccines preparation*

The *D. pteronyssinus* protein extract was used for the preparation of sublingual-swallow vaccines in PBS with 50% glycerol. The vaccine marked as “3”, with a concentration of 1000 PNU (protein nitrogen units), was used for the preparation of three serial dilutions designated as “2”, “1”, and “0”, containing 125, 16 and 2 PNU, respectively. All vaccines were stored at 4 °C during the investigation period.

*Human sera*

The sera from 10 patients allergic to house dust mites with a documented clinical history of HDM allergy and without a record on immunotherapy to this allergen were used for the serological analysis.

*SDS PAGE and Western blot*

SDS PAGE was performed according to Laemmli. The gel was either stained with Coomassie Brilliant Blue R-250 (CBB) to visualize the separated proteins or the resolved components were blotted by a semi-dry electrotransfer onto a nitrocellulose membrane (0.45
μm, Serva, Heidelberg, Germany). The membrane was blocked in 20 mM Tris-buffered saline (TBS) containing 1% BSA and 0.1% Tween 20 for 1 h and dried until development.

IgE detection

IgE-reactive proteins were detected in Western blots with 5-fold diluted individual patient’s sera in TBS-buffer with 0.1% BSA. Alkaline phosphatase labeled monoclonal anti-human IgE (1:1000, Sigma Chemical Co., St Louis MO, USA) was used as the secondary antibody. The binding patterns were visualized with a substrate solution of 1.5 mg BCIP (5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl phosphate, Serva, Heidelberg, Germany) and 3 mg NBT (nitro blue tetrazolium, Serva, Heidelberg, Germany) in 10 mL of 100 mM Tris buffer, containing 150 mM NaCl and 5 mM MgCl2, pH 9.6, according to Harlow & Lane.15

Evaluation of vaccine potency by ELISA-inhibition

The potency of each of the four vaccines was investigated by ELISA-inhibition with a pool of the sera from the allergic persons. Vaccine sampling has been performed after zero, three and 12 months of storage, and the potency was titrated in 6 dilutions. Microtiter plates (Nunc-Immuno Plate, Maxisorp, Inter med, Denmark) were coated with 100 μl/well (10 μg/mL protein concentration) of *D. pteronyssinus* extract in 0.06 M carbonate buffer, pH 9.6, overnight at 4 °C. The plate was washed with PBS containing 0.05% Tween 20 (PBS-T) and blocked with 0.1% bovine serum albumin dissolved in PBS-T (PBS-T-B) for 1 h at room temperature. The subsequent steps were performed using PBS-T-B as diluent, and washings in PBS-T were realized between the following steps: the plate was incubated with 100 μl of the pool of patients’ sera (CAP class 1 to 6; diluted 1:5 in PBS-T-B) previously incubated with decreasing concentrations of the vaccine (diluted 1, 5, 10, 100, 500, 1000 and 5000 times) at 37 °C for 2 h. Subsequently, the plate was incubated with 100 μl of anti-human IgE (Sigma) for 2 h at room temperature. The assay was developed by adding 100 μl of the enzyme substrate (pNPP 1 mg/mL in 0.1 M diethanolamine buffer, pH 9.6), and the absorbance was measured at 405 nm using a plate reader (Multiskan) after 60 min of incubation. A serum from a non-allergic person was used as the negative control.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

SDS PAGE

Coommasie Brilliant Blue staining of a one-dimensional SDS PAA gel revealed a complex protein pattern for the Dpt extract in the range of about 12–116 kD (Fig. 1). The dominant protein bands were at about 116 kD, 25–30 kD, and 12–18 kD. SDS-PAGE analysis of pure non-glycerinated Dpt extract was employed for the evaluation of the extract quality, expressed through the protein bands detected after one month of storage. Under the employed experimental conditions, storage of the Dpt extract at 4 °C was suitable as the starting material for vaccine production. A longer period of storage (two months) revealed deterioration of the protein extract, suggesting one-month period at 4 °C as the maximum for an extract intended for vaccine preparation.

IgE binding profile of separated mite components

Immunoblots were performed using the sera of allergic patients with specific IgE class 6, and class 3 (Fig. 2). These immunoblots showed that patients’ sera
class 6 recognized most of the proteins present in the extract while patients’ sera class 3 recognized proteins of about 14 and 25 kD (major allergens) and some of higher molecular mass.

**Fig. 1.** Separation of house dust mite whole-body extracts by SDS gel electrophoresis on a 12 % PA gel: mm – molecular mass markers, 1m – 1st month.

**Fig. 2.** IgE reactivity of the HDM extract with patients’ sera class 6 and class 3, mm – molecular mass markers, Ex – extract.

**ELISA–inhibition**

Dpt vaccine “0” and “1” showed 100 % inhibition in full concentration after zero and after three months; however, the potency was reduced to 66 %, and 75 %, respectively after 12 months (Figs. 3 and 4). A remarkable decrease in potency of both vaccines was noticed within the first dilution and continued throughout the investigated period. The decrease could be ascribed not only to dilution of the glycerol as the stabilizing agent of the allergen proteins, but also to protein instability in diluted concentrations (2, and 16 PNU). Vaccines “2” and “3” showed 100 % inhibition after zero and after three months period. The high IgE inhibition
potential of these vaccines (> 80 %) was preserved after 12 months (Figs. 5 and 6). Vaccine “3”, with the highest allergen concentration, retained high IgE inhibition potential at almost all dilutions after 12 months storage.

Fig. 3. IgE ELISA-inhibition of vaccine SLIT “0” during 12 months: percentage of inhibition vs. logarithm of dilution, (diln – volumetric ratio of solution and diluent).

Fig. 4. IgE ELISA-inhibition of vaccine SLIT “1” during 12 months: percentage of inhibition vs. logarithm of dilution, (diln – volumetric ratio of solution and diluent).

Fig. 5. IgE ELISA-inhibition of vaccine SLIT “2” during 12 months: percentage of inhibition vs. logarithm of dilution, (diln – volumetric ratio of solution and diluent).
The stability of allergen extracts expressed as IgE inhibition potential depends on many factors, including the starting material, the method of manufacture, dilution, stored temperature, etc. It was already noticed that the loss of potency was higher in diluted allergen extracts and at higher storage temperatures.\(^1\) Nelson et al. explained the loss of potency in dilute extracts by adsorption of protein onto the surface of the vial, which could be decreased by the addition of extra protein, such as human serum albumin, to the extract.\(^1\) Thereafter, the presence of proteases in some allergen extracts, which could break down allergenic proteins, was recognized as an additional cause for the loss of potency. The presence of proteases was confirmed in allergen extracts of fungi,\(^1\) cockroaches and house dust mite.\(^1\)

Allergen manufacturers usually recommend storage of commercial allergen vaccines at 4 °C for a 12-month period.\(^1\) Guided by this recommendation, the stability of Dpt allergen vaccine intended for application in sublingual-swallow immunotherapy was investigated. Four therapeutic concentrations were analyzed: solution “3”, with the highest concentration (1000 PNU), was used for the preparation of serial vaccine dilutions in the proportion 1:7. Solution “3” showed the highest stability maintained over 12 months, expressed as more than 80 % preserved inhibition potential. The other solutions also retained a high % of inhibition (more than 65 %) during the investigated period. Glycerol used in the vaccine preparation seems to be a good stabilizer for *D. pteronyssinus* allergens. A protective effect was reported for 25 % glycerol, while 50 % glycerol, which was also found to be effective in the present study, was described as being able to inhibit enzyme activity.\(^1\)

**CONCLUSIONS**

This study showed that allergen vaccines intended for sublingual HDM immunotherapy fulfill the requirement for the estimated potency, derived from an assay of total allergenic activity to be not less than 50 % of the stated potency.\(^2\)
by retaining more than 65 % of inhibition after 12 months storage at 4 °C. All relevant Dpt allergens were presented in the primary house dust mite extract which was used for the preparation of the vaccines. However, the rapid advancement in recombinant DNA technology, peptide synthesis and protein analysis will offer new opportunities for the design and improvements in the standardization of allergen vaccines in the near future.

Acknowledgements. This study was supported by grant 142020 from Ministry of Science and Technological Development of the Republic of Serbia.
Essential oils of *Thymus pulegioides* and *Thymus glabrescens* from Romania: chemical composition and antimicrobial activity

MARIANA PAVEL*1, MIHAIOLO RISTIĆ2 and TATJANA STEVIĆ2

1University of Medicine and Pharmacy, Faculty of Pharmacy, Bucharest, Romania and 2Institute for Medicinal Plant Research “Dr. Josip Pančić”, Belgrade, Serbia

(Received 14 April, revised 2. June 2009)

Abstract: The aim of this work was to analyse the chemical composition and antimicrobial properties of essential oils isolated from two wild-growing species of thyme (*Thymus pulegioides* L. and *T. glabrescens* Willd.) originating from different locations in Romania. The yield of essential oil was determined according to European Pharmacopoeia standards. Qualitative and quantitative analysis of the oils was performed using GC and GC/MS. The antimicrobial activity was tested by the microdilution technique against Gram-negative and Gram-positive bacteria (*Escherichia coli*, *Salmonella typhimurium*, *S. enteritidis*, *Enterobacter cloacae*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*, *Proteus mirabilis*, *Staphylococcus aureus*, *S. epidermis*, *Streptococcus faecalis*, *Bacillus subtilis*, *Micrococcus luteus*, *M. flavus* and *Listeria monocytogenes*) and human pathogen yeast *Candida albicans*. The essential oil of *Thymus pulegioides* was obtained in a yield of 0.7–1 % (v/d.w. herbal drug) and the main components were carvacrol (50.5–62.6 %), γ-terpinene (9.8–9.9 %) and *p*-cymene (5.8–7.1 %). The essential oil of *T. glabrescens* was obtained in a yield of 0.7 (v/d.w. herbal drug) and the main components were geraniol (55.5 %), neryl acetate (11.1 %) and β-bisabolene (6.7 %). The essential oils inhibited microbial growth at concentrations of 10.8–27 μl/ml.

Keywords: *Thymus pulegioides*; *Thymus glabrescens*; essential oil; antimicrobial; composition.

INTRODUCTION

*Thymus* species (Lamiaceae) are important aromatic plants that synthesize remarkable amount of volatile compounds referred to as essential oil.1–4 The essential oils of more than one hundred species of the genus *Thymus* have been chemically investigated, revealing about 360 different volatile components in total. Among these, the monoterpenes were the most prominent group while sesquiterpenes represent a lower percentage of the volatiles. Generally,
plants of the genus *Thymus* are considered the most common source of the monoterpenoid phenols, thymol and carvacrol.1–3,5

Essential oils derived from plants of *Thymus* genus have been found to possess significant antifungal, insecticidal, and antimicrobial activities. These properties depend greatly on their chemical compositions and are mainly attributed to their contents of carvacrol (antifungal properties) and thymol (antiseptic).5–10

These terpenoid phenols bind to the amine groups of the proteins of the bacterial membrane, which alters their permeability and results in the death of the bacteria. In addition, thymol and carvacrol were shown to induce a decrease in the intracellular adenosine triphosphate (ATP) pool of *E. coli* and an increase of the extracellular ATP. Antibacterial activity was also observed for the aliphatic alcohols, especially geraniol, and ester components.5

Previous studies reported that Gram-positive bacteria (*Staphylococcus aureus, Listeria monocytogenes* and *Bacillus cereus*) are more susceptible to essential oils than Gram-negative bacteria (*Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella enteritidis*).5,6

The aim of the present study was to elucidate the chemical composition of the essential oils of two of the species of *Thymus* growing wild in Romania, as well as to establish their antimicrobial and antifungal properties. The two analyzed species were *Thymus pulegioides* L. and *T. glabrescens* Willd. The essential oil of *T. pulegioides* L. has been studied extensively in the world and several chemotypes were recorded (carvacrol-type, thymol-type, linalool-type or geraniol-type).5,8,11–15 According to different studies, *T. pulegioides* essential oil is a broad-spectrum agent that inhibits the growth of moulds and yeasts (*Candida, Aspergillus*) and bacteria.5,8 *T. glabrescens* essential oil has been scantily investigated.16–18

**EXPERIMENTAL**

**Plant material**

Aerial parts of *Thymus pulegioides* were collected at the flowering stage from two areas of the Bucegi Mountains, Băuţeni (sample A) and Sinaia area (sample B), at different altitudes (1000 and 1800 m above sea level). Aerial parts of *T. glabrescens* (sample C), were gathered at flowering stage from the district of Gorj. The plant material was dried under laboratory conditions (24–25 °C) for three weeks and stored. Dr. V. Ciocarlan from the University of Agronomy of Bucharest identified the plants and voucher specimens were stored in the herbarium of the Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Medicine and Pharmacy of Bucharest.

**Isolation of the essential oils**

Thirty grams of air-dried plant material (two replicates for all chemotypes) were submitted, to hydrodistillation for 3 h using a Clevenger-type apparatus, according to the standard procedure reported in the European Pharmacopoeia.19

**Gas chromatography**

Qualitative and quantitative analyses of the oils were performed using GC and GC/MS. The GC analysis was realised on a GC HP-5890 II instrument equipped with a split-splitless...
injection attached to an HP-5 column (25 m×0.32 mm, 0.52 μm film thickness) and a flame-ionisation-detector (FID). The carrier gas flow rate (H₂) was 1 ml/min, the split ratio 1:30, the injector temperature 250 °C and the detector temperature was 300 °C, while the column temperature was linearly programmed from 40–260 °C (at a rate of 4 °/min) and then kept at 260 °C for an additional 20 min. The same analytical conditions were employed for the GC/MS analysis, where an HP G 1800C Series II GCD system was used together with an HP-5MS capillary column (30 m×0.25 mm, 0.25 μm film thickness). The transfer line was heated at 260 °C. The mass spectra were acquired in the EI mode (70 eV), in the m/z range 40–400. The carrier gas was helium (0.9 ml/min). Identification of the individual oil components was accomplished by comparison of the retention times of the peaks with those of standard substances and by matching the mass spectral data with those from MS libraries (Wiley 275L, NIST/NBS) using a computer search and the literature. For the purpose of quantitative analysis, the area percentages obtained registered by the FID were used as the base.

Micro-organisms

The antimicrobial activity of the essential oils was evaluated against the Gram-negative bacteria: *Escherichia coli* (ATCC 25922), *Salmonella typhimurium* (ATCC 14028), *S. enteritidis* (ATCC 13176), *Enterobacter cloacae* (ATCC 13883), *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (ATCC 27853) and *Proteus mirabilis* (ATCC 14273), the Gram-positive bacteria: *Staphylococcus aureus* (ATCC 25923), *S. epidermidis* (ATCC 12228), *Streptococcus faecalis* (ATCC 12952), *Bacillus subtilis* (ATCC 6051), *Micrococcus luteus* (ATCC 10240), *M. flavus* (ATCC 14452), and *Listeria monocytogenes* (NCTC 7973), and the human pathogen yeast *Candida albicans* (ATCC 10231). The micro-organisms were obtained from the Mycological Laboratory, Department of Plant Physiology, Institute for Biological Research “Siniša Stanković”, Belgrade, Serbia.

Antimicrobial assay

The minimal inhibitory concentrations (MIC) were determined by the microdilution broth method according to references of the National Committee for Clinical Laboratory Standards. The essential oil was diluted in dimethyl sulphoxide (DMSO) in the relation 1:1. Serial dilutions (ranging from 5 to 30 μl/ml) of the stock solutions of essential oil were tested in a microtiter plate (96 wells). The standard antibiotics streptomycin and nystatin (1 mg/ml in DMSO) were used to control the sensitivity of the tested bacteria and fungi. Two growth controls, the medium (Muller–Hinton or Sabouraud broth) and the medium with 2.0 % (v/v) DMSO, were tested for each strain.

The microplates were incubated for 24 h or 48 h at 35–37 °C. The MIC values were determined as the lowest concentration of oil inhibiting the visible growth of each micro-organism in the microwells.

The experiments, performed in duplicate, were repeated independently two times and essentially the same results were obtained.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

The essential oil was obtained from air-dried plant material in a yield of 0.99–1 % v/w for sample A – Thymus pulegioides from Busteni, 0.7 % v/w for sample B – T. pulegioides from Sinaia and 0.73 % v/w for sample C – T. glabrescens. These results are in conformity with the European Pharmacopoeia standard for Serpylli herba (a yield of at least 0.3 %).
The chemical compositions of the examined essential oils are given in Table I.

TABLE I. The chemical composition of the tested essential oils in mass % (GC/FID (Area, %)) of *Thymus pulegioides* (samples A and B) and *T. glabrescens* (sample C) collected from different regions of Romania (*RI* = retention index; n.i = not identified)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Constituent</th>
<th>RI</th>
<th><em>T. pulegioides</em> (sample A)</th>
<th><em>T. pulegioides</em> (sample B)</th>
<th><em>T. glabrescens</em> (sample C)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>α-Thujene</td>
<td>922</td>
<td>1.0</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Pinene</td>
<td>927</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Camphene</td>
<td>942</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-Octen-3-ol</td>
<td>978</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>1.9</td>
<td>0.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Myrcene</td>
<td>987</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3-Octanol</td>
<td>996</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Phellandrene</td>
<td>1000</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Terpinene</td>
<td>1012</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p-Cymene</td>
<td>1020</td>
<td>7.1</td>
<td>5.8</td>
<td>1.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Limonene</td>
<td>1023</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Phellandrene</td>
<td>1024</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1,8-Cineole</td>
<td>1026</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>0.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cis-β-Ocimene</td>
<td>1035</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ-Terpinene</td>
<td>1054</td>
<td>9.8</td>
<td>9.9</td>
<td>0.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cis-Sabinene hydrate</td>
<td>1064</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Linalool</td>
<td>1099</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>0.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borneol</td>
<td>1162</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terpinen-4-ol</td>
<td>1174</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p-Cymen-8-ol</td>
<td>1186</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cis-Dihydrocarvone</td>
<td>1197</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trans-Dihydrocarvone</td>
<td>1203</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trans-Piperitol</td>
<td>1205</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nerol</td>
<td>1228</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>2.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thymol methyl ether</td>
<td>1230</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carvacrol methyl ether</td>
<td>1240</td>
<td>3.4</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>1.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geraniol</td>
<td>1257</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>55.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geranial</td>
<td>1269</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thymol</td>
<td>1293</td>
<td>6.6</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carvacrol</td>
<td>1304</td>
<td>50.5</td>
<td>62.6</td>
<td>4.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Cubebene</td>
<td>1345</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Terpinyl acetate</td>
<td>1346</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neryl acetate</td>
<td>1362</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>11.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carvacrol acetate</td>
<td>1371</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Bourbonone</td>
<td>1378</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>1.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trans-β-Caryophyllene</td>
<td>1413</td>
<td>5.8</td>
<td>5.1</td>
<td>3.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Copaene</td>
<td>1422</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aromadendrene</td>
<td>1434</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Humulene</td>
<td>1447</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>allo-Aromadendrene</td>
<td>1453</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cis-Muurola-4(14),5-diene</td>
<td>1459</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ-Muurolene</td>
<td>1470</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>n.i.</td>
<td>0.2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
TABLE I. Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Constituent</th>
<th>RI</th>
<th>T. pulegioides (sample A)</th>
<th>T. pulegioides (sample B)</th>
<th>T. glabrescens (sample C)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Germacrene D</td>
<td>1475</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>4.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Bisabolene</td>
<td>1503</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>1.9</td>
<td>6.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>δ-Cadinene</td>
<td>1517</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caryophyllene oxide</td>
<td>1576</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>0.5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The chemical composition of *T. pulegioides* essential oil did not vary depending on the harvest location. In sample A (*T. pulegioides* from Sinaia), the main components were monoterpenoid phenols (57.1 %), of which carvacrol was the most abundant (50.5 %). Monoterpenoid hydrocarbons were also important constituents of this sample, reaching up to 15.5 %, as were sesquiterpenoid hydrocarbons with 12.4 %. Monoterpenoid alcohols were present in only small percentages of 1.5 %, whilst the sesquiterpenoid ones were not identified. Other identified components were phenol methyl ethers of thymol and carvacrol (3.9 %). High percentages of phenol precursors were identified: 9.8 % γ-terpinene and 7.1 % p-cymene.

In sample B (*T. pulegioides* from Busteni), phenols were also the main components (64.2 %), and carvacrol was again the most important one (62.6 %), together with only 1.6 % thymol. Monoterpenoid hydrocarbons represented 22.1 % of the total peak area and sesquiterpenoid ones represented 7.7 %. Monoterpenoid alcohols and sesquiterpenoid alcohols were present in a small percentage of 1.5 %. The phenol precursors were present in almost the same quantities as in sample A: 9.9 % γ-terpinene and 5.8 % p-cymene.

The chemical composition of sample C (*T. glabrescens* essential oil) was essentially different from those of samples A and B. Monoterpenoid hydrocarbons were present in a very small percentage (2.17 %), whereby p-cymene was the only compound in this group present in a percent of over 1 % (1.6 %). The most important constituents were monoterpenoid alcohols (58.9 %), of which geraniol was the most abundant (55.5 %), while its isomer, nerol was present in concentration of 2.2 %. Sesquiterpenoid hydrocarbons were rather abundant (17.4 %), especially β-bisabolene (6.7 %), germacrene D (4.0 %) and trans-β-caryophyllene (3.6 %). The only ester that was identified, nerol acetate, had a significant percentage of 11.1 %. The monoterpenoid phenols were present in very small quantities: thymol, 1.5 % and carvacrol, 4.7 %.

The present results are in concordance with previous studies; the most abundant components of tested essential oils were monoterpenes. Samples A and B, representing *T. pulegioides* essential oil could be classified into phenolic group of *Thymus* essential oils, while sample C (*T. glabrescens* essential oil) is of a non-phenolic type.
Evaluation of the MIC values showed that the oils were active against the majority of the tested strains in concentrations of 10.8 – 27 μl/ml (Table II).

TABLE II. Antimicrobial activity of T. pulegioides and T. glabrescens essential oils and standards (MIC / μl ml⁻¹) for Gram-negative bacteria, Gram-positive bacteria and Candida albicans (h.c. = higher concentrations needed than the ones tested; n.t. = not tested)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Strain</th>
<th>T. pulegioides Sinaia</th>
<th>T. pulegioides Busteni</th>
<th>T. glabrescens</th>
<th>Streptomycin</th>
<th>Nystatin</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Escherichia coli</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>27.0</td>
<td>13.5</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salmonella typhi</td>
<td>27.0</td>
<td>21.6</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salmonella enteritidis</td>
<td>16.2</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>27.0</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enterobacter cloacae</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>13.5</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</td>
<td>27.0</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proteus mirabilis</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staphylococcus aureus</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staphylococcus epidermidis</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Streptococcus faecalis</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>16.2</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacillus subtilis</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>16.2</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Micrococcus luteus</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>h.c.</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Micrococcus flavus</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>27.0</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>5.2</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Listeria monocytogenes</td>
<td>27.0</td>
<td>27.0</td>
<td>16.2</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Candida albicans</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>10.8</td>
<td>n.t.</td>
<td>5.2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Escherichia coli, Enterobacter cloacae, Proteus mirabilis, Bacillus subtilis and Micrococcus flavus were the strains most susceptible to sample A, T. pulegioides essential oil (MIC = 10.8 μl/ml). Higher concentrations of sample B, same type of essential oil, were required to inhibit the growth of E. coli or M. flavus (MIC = 27.0 μl/ml). T. pulegioides essential oil (sample B) inhibited the growth of Staphylococcus aureus (MIC = 10.8 μl/ml) and Streptococcus faecalis (MIC = 16.2 μl/ml). The antimicrobial activity of T. pulegioides essential oil was expected considering its chemical composition (the main components being phenols, which are known antimicrobial agents).

Sample C (T. glabrescens essential oil) inhibited the growth of Salmonella typhimurium, Pseudomonas aeruginosa and P. mirabilis (MIC = 10.8 μl/ml). The growth of Gram-positive bacteria was inhibited by this sample at concentrations of 10.8–16.2 μl/ml. According to the literature, this activity could be related to the presence of monoterpene alcohols in this sample, especially of geraniol (55.5 %), which manifests an antiseptic activity comparable to that of thymol, often against Pseudomonas.

All the tested samples showed antifungal effects by inhibiting the growth of Candida albicans at an MIC of 10.8 μl/ml. Previous studies showed antifungal
essentially oil of T. pulegioides and T. glabrescens

activity at MIC values of 0.32–0.64 μl/ml for certain Portugal varieties of T. pulegioides essential oil, which contained thymol (26.0 %) and carvacrol (21.0 %). Other species of the genus Thymus, such as T. longicaulis, T. magnus or T. quinquecostatus, with high amounts of monoterpenoid phenols or alcohols also exhibited a broad spectrum of activity against a variety of pathogenic bacteria and yeasts.6,7,10

This study confirmed once again that species of the genus Thymus are common sources of essential oil containing phenols or other constituents that manifest antimicrobial activity.

CONCLUSIONS

Thymus pulegioides and T. glabrescens from Romania are important sources of essential oils, the yield of essential oil being 0.7–1.0 % (v/d.w. herbal drug). The main constituents of the essential oil are monoterpenoid phenols (especially carvacrol) in T. pulegioides, and monoterpenoid alcohols (especially geraniol) in T. glabrescens.

The tested essential oils have antimicrobial and antifungal activity; they inhibit in small concentrations (10.8–27 μl/ml) the growth of Gram-positive and Gram-negative bacteria, and Candida albicans.

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
REFERENCES

Composition and antimicrobial activity of the essential oil of the leaves of black currant (Ribes nigrum L.) cultivar Čačanska crna

TATIANA STEVIĆ1, KATARINA ŠAVIKIN1, MIHAIO RISTIĆ1, GORDANA ZDUNIĆ1, TEODORA JANKOVIĆ1*, DRAGANA KRIVOKUĆA-DOKIĆ1 and TODOR VULIĆ2

1Institute for Medicinal Plants Research „Dr. Josif Pančić“, Tadeuša Košćuška 1, 11000 Belgrade and 2Faculty of Agronomy, University of Belgrade, Nemanjina 6, 11080 Zemun, Serbia

(Received 9 April, revised 1 June 2009)

Abstract: The essential oil from the leaves of the Serbian black currant cultivar Čačanska crna, obtained by hydrodistillation, was analyzed by gas chromatography-flame ionization detection and GC–mass spectrometry. The most abundant volatile compounds were Δ3-carene (18.7 %), β-caryophyllene (17.7 %), sabinene (11.6 %), cis-β-ocimene (10.6 %) and α-terpinolene (10.6 %). The antimicrobial activity of the oil was evaluated against 14 micro-organisms, including two clinical isolated strains, using the broth microdilution method. The most susceptible micro-organisms were Escherichia coli, Streptococcus faecalis, Staphylococcus aureus, Candida albicans and Trichophyton mentagrophytes isolates. Furthermore, the flavonol aglycones in the leaves after acid hydrolysis were qualitatively and quantitatively analysed by HPLC, and quercetin was found to be the dominant compound (84 mg/g dw).

Keywords: black currant leaves; Čačanska crna; essential oil; antimicrobial activity.

INTRODUCTION

Black currant, Ribes nigrum L. (Grossulariaceae), is a woody shrub spontaneously growing in central and eastern Europe, while in temperate regions it is mostly cultivated.1 In the flora of Serbia, only four species of the genus Ribes are native, namely Ribes grossularia L., R. alpinum L., R. petraeum Wulfen and R. multiflorum Kit. R. nigrum is one of a few species from this genus that has been introduced in the country. Black currant cultivar Čačanska crna from Serbia was obtained in 1980 by open pollination of the cultivar Malling Jet, and was selected in 1984. It has now started to be grown experimentally in an area certified for organic production.

*Corresponding author. E-mail: tjankovic@mocbilja.rs
doi: 10.2298/JSC1001035S

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
The most important product of black currant is berries, due to their high levels of anthocyanins, flavonols, ellagitannins, and vitamin C. The leaves and buds are also important raw materials for the food and cosmetics industries.\(^2\)\(^-\)\(^4\) Black currant leaves are used in European folk medicine to treat rheumatism, arthritis and respiratory problems.\(^1\) The chemical constituents of leaves are flavonoids, especially derivatives of kaempferol and quercetin, myricetin and isorhamnetin glycosides, and proanthocyanidins. The essential oil of black currant leaves was studied previously and differences in the monoterpane hydrocarbon profile between different cultivars were reported.\(^5\)\(^,\)\(^6\)

As the black currant cultivar Čačanska crna has not hitherto been investigated, the aim of the present study was to analyze the composition of the essential leaf oil by the gas chromatography–mass spectrometry (GC/MS) method and to define its chemotype according to the percentages of the main constituents. Furthermore, the antimicrobial activity of the oil was assayed using the broth microdilution method. In order to obtain a more detailed chemical profile of this cultivar, the flavonol aglycones in the leaves after acid hydrolysis were analyzed qualitatively and quantitatively using high performance liquid chromatography (HPLC).

**EXPERIMENTAL**

**Plant material**

Leaves of black currant cultivar Čačanska crna were collected in June 2008 from the experimental field certified for organic production on the mountain Kopaonik (locality Lukovska Banja, 1000 m). The leaves were air-dried for five days and used for chemical analyses.

**Essential oil isolation**

The volatile oil of the *Ribes nigrum* leaves was obtained by hydrodistillation for four hours of 100 g of air-dried sample using a Clevenger-type apparatus.\(^7\) The yield (%) of the oils was calculated based on the moisture-free mass. The oil was subjected to qualitative and quantitative analysis by GC and the antimicrobial activity of the oil was tested.

**GC and GC/MS analysis**

The analysis was realized by gas chromatography with flame ionization detection (GC/FID) and mass spectrometric detection (GC/MS). In the first instance, a model HP-5890 Series II gas chromatograph equipped with a split-splitless injector, an HP-5 capillary column (25 m×0.32 mm, film thickness 0.52 µm) and a flame ionization detector (FID) was employed. Hydrogen was used as the carrier gas (1 mL/min). The injector was heated at 250 °C, the detector at 300 °C, while the column temperature was linearly programmed from 40–260 °C (4 °/min). The GC/MS analysis was performed under almost the same analytical conditions, using an HP G 1800C Series II GCD analytical system, equipped with an HP-5MS column (30 m×0.25 mm×0.25 µm). Helium was used as carrier gas (0.9 mL/min). The transfer line (MSD) was heated at 260 °C. The EI mass spectra (70 eV) were acquired in the scan mode in the *m/z* range 40–400. In each case, 1 µL of sample solution in ethanol (20 µL/2 mL) was injected in the split mode (1:30). Identification of constituents was realized by matching their mass spectra and retention indices with those obtained from authentic samples and/or NIST/Wiley spectra libraries, using different types of search (PBM/NIST/AMDIS) and available li-

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
terature data. The percentage compositions were obtained from electronic integration measurements using flame ionization detection.

**Determination of antimicrobial activity**

**Microbial strains.** The antimicrobial activity was tested against Gram-negative bacteria: *Escherichia coli* (ATCC 25922), *Salmonella typhimurium* (ATCC 14028), *Enterobacter cloacae* (ATCC 13883), *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* (ATCC 27853), *P. tolaasii* (NCTC 387), *Proteus mirabilis* (ATCC 14273), Gram-positive bacteria: *Staphylococcus aureus* (ATCC 25923), *S. epidermidis* (ATCC 12228), *Streptococcus faecalis* (ATCC 12952), *P. tolaasii* (NCTC 387), *Proteus mirabilis* (ATCC 14273), Gram-negative bacteria: *Staphylococcus aureus* (ATCC 25923), *S. epidermidis* (ATCC 12228), *Streptococcus faecalis* (ATCC 12952), *Bacillus subtilis* (ATCC 6051), *Micrococcus luteus* (ATCC 10240), *M. flavus* (ATCC 14452) and *Listeria monocytogenes* (ATCC 15313), the human pathogen yeast *Candida albicans*, as well as clinical isolated dermatomycetes *Trichophyton mentagrophytes* and *Epidermophyton floccosum*. The organisms were obtained from the Mycological Laboratory, Department of Plant Physiology, Institute for Biological Research, Belgrade, Serbia.

**Broth microdilution method.** In vitro antimicrobial studies were performed according to the broth microdilution method. For antimicrobial testing, the oil was diluted 1:1 in DMSO. For each experiment, a control disk with pure solvent was used as the blind control. The minimum inhibitory concentrations (MIC) values of the essential oil were determined using the broth microdilution method in 96-hole plates. Serial dilutions of stock solutions of the oil in broth medium (Muller–Hinton broth for bacteria and Sabouraud broth for yeast) were prepared in a microtiter plate (96 wells). The microbial suspensions were adjusted with sterile saline to a concentration of 1.0×10^5 CFU/ml. The microplates were incubated at 48 °C for 24 h. The MIC values were determined as the lowest concentration of the oil that visibly inhibited the growth of each organism in the microwells. The standard antibiotic streptomycin (1 mg/mL DMSO) was used to control the sensitivity of the tested bacteria, whereas nystatin (1 mg/mL DMSO) was used as the control against the yeasts.

The mycelial growth test with malt agar (MA) was used to investigate the antifungal activity of the essential oil. The essential oil was added into MA and poured into Petri dishes. The microplates were incubated for 72 h at 28 °C. Commercial fungicides, miconazole for *T. mentagrophytes* and bifonazole for *E. floccosum*, were used as positive controls. Each assay was repeated three times, independently.

**Determination of total phenolics and tannin contents**

The total phenolics were estimated by the Folin–Ciocalteu method with slight modifications. Two hundred microliters of extract (20 mg/10 mL MeOH) were added to 1 mL of 1:10 diluted Folin–Ciocalteu reagent. After 4 min, 800 μl of sodium carbonate (75 g/L) were added. After 2 h incubation at room temperature, the absorbance at 765 nm was measured. Gallic acid (0–100 mg/L) was used for the plotting of a standard curve. The results are expressed as milligrams of gallic acid equivalents per gram of dry weight of plant extract (mg GAE/g dw). The measurements were realized in triplicate and the mean values were calculated.

The tannin content in the extract was determined quantitatively by its adsorption on standard hide powder. This method is an indirect determination. The tannin content is equivalent to the difference between the total polyphenol content and the polyphenol content that remained after the tannins had been adsorbed by the hide powder.

**HPLC analysis of flavonoid aglycones**

Three flavonol aglycones (quercetin, myricetin and kaempferol) were analyzed after extraction and acid hydrolysis of the flavonol glycosides. Leaf samples (2 g) were extracted with methanol (20 mL) and 5 % sulphuric acid (20 mL) on a boiling water bath for 2 h. The extract
was filtered, neutralized with 10 % NaHCO₃ to pH 7 and evaporated under vacuum to 1/3 volume. After re-extraction with diethyl ether (3×50 mL), the ether extract was evaporated and dissolved in methanol (5 mL).

The HPLC analyses were performed using an Agilent series 1200 RR instrument with a DAD detector, on a reverse phase Lichrospher RP-18 analytical column, 250×4 mm i.d., particle size 5 µm (Agilent). Mobile phase A (H₂O containing 1 vol % 0.03 M H₃PO₄) and mobile phase B (MeCN); the elution was performed according to the following scheme: 90 % A 0–5 min, 90–80 % A 5–10 min, 80 % A 10–20 min, 80–40 % A 20–30 min, 40–0% A 30–35 min. Detection was performed at 260 and 340 nm. Standards quercetin, myricetin and kaempferol were obtained from Fluka, Germany. The amounts of the compounds were calculated using calibration curves. All experiments were repeated three times. The results are presented as milligrams per gram of dry weight.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Chemical composition of essential oil

The light yellow oil was obtained in 0.12 % yield from the leaves of black currant cultivar Čačanska crna. The results of GC and GC/MS analysis are summarized in Table I. Of the 62 detected compounds, 59 were identified, representing 99.6 % of the total oil composition. According to literature data, black currant buds and leaves essential oils mainly consist of aliphatic and oxygenated mono- and sesquiterpenes.³,⁵,⁶ Hydrocarbon terpenes were the most abundant components in the Čačanska crna cultivar oil (93 %), while oxygenated terpenes constituted 4.7 % to the total oil. A similar ratio of these two main fractions was reported previously in steam distillates of black currant buds.¹³ The major constituents in the oil in the present study were Δ⁴-carene (18.7 %), β-caryophyllene (17.7 %), sabinene (11.6 %), cis-β-octimene (10.6 %) and α-terpinolene (10.6 %). Previous chemotaxonomic studies defined Δ⁴-carene, sabinene and terpinolene as distinguishing components in black currant cultivars.³,¹⁴ All of these hydrocarbon monoterpenes were also present in high amounts in Čačanska crna, as reported in Ben Lomond cultivar leaf oil.⁵ In the other earlier studied cultivars, such as Ben Alder, Ben Connan, Ben Tirran and Wellington, the level of sabinene was considerably lower than the amounts of Δ⁴-carene and terpinolene. Therefore, these cultivars might represent another chemotype, according to the main essential oil components.⁵,⁶

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Constituents</th>
<th>KIE</th>
<th>KIL</th>
<th>Content, mass %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>trans-2-Hexenal</td>
<td>859</td>
<td>846</td>
<td>0.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p-Xylene</td>
<td>870</td>
<td>864</td>
<td>0.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Thujene</td>
<td>920</td>
<td>924</td>
<td>0.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Pinene</td>
<td>926</td>
<td>932</td>
<td>0.98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Fenchene</td>
<td>939</td>
<td>945</td>
<td>0.08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Camphene</td>
<td>940</td>
<td>946</td>
<td>0.12</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### TABLE I. Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Constituents</th>
<th>KIE</th>
<th>KIL</th>
<th>Content, mass %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sabine</td>
<td>969</td>
<td>969</td>
<td>11.63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-Octen-3-ol</td>
<td>977</td>
<td>974</td>
<td>0.67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Myrcene</td>
<td>987</td>
<td>988</td>
<td>1.83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Δ^2-Carene</td>
<td>995</td>
<td>1001</td>
<td>0.21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Phephandrene</td>
<td>999</td>
<td>1002</td>
<td>0.24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Δ^3-Carene</td>
<td>1007</td>
<td>1008</td>
<td>18.67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Terpinene</td>
<td>1111</td>
<td>1014</td>
<td>0.51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p-Cymene</td>
<td>1017</td>
<td>1020</td>
<td>0.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>o-Cymene</td>
<td>1019</td>
<td>1022</td>
<td>0.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Phephandrene</td>
<td>1023</td>
<td>1025</td>
<td>2.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cis-β-Ocimene</td>
<td>1036</td>
<td>1032</td>
<td>10.64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trans-β-Ocimene</td>
<td>1046</td>
<td>1044</td>
<td>0.94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ-Terpine</td>
<td>1054</td>
<td>1054</td>
<td>0.34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cis-Sabinene hydrate</td>
<td>1064</td>
<td>1065</td>
<td>0.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Terpinolene</td>
<td>1084</td>
<td>1086</td>
<td>10.58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undecane</td>
<td>1095</td>
<td>1100</td>
<td>0.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>allo-Ocimene</td>
<td>1125</td>
<td>1128</td>
<td>0.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trans,trans-2,6-dimethyl-1,3,5,7-Octatetraene</td>
<td>1131</td>
<td>1134</td>
<td>0.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trans-epoxy-Ocimene</td>
<td>1142</td>
<td>1137</td>
<td>0.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terpinen-4-ol</td>
<td>1173</td>
<td>1174</td>
<td>0.17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Terpineol</td>
<td>1188</td>
<td>1186</td>
<td>0.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Methyl salicylate</td>
<td>1190</td>
<td>1190</td>
<td>0.07</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nerol</td>
<td>1227</td>
<td>1227</td>
<td>0.07</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geraniol</td>
<td>1253</td>
<td>1249</td>
<td>0.46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bornyl acetate</td>
<td>1281</td>
<td>1287</td>
<td>0.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>δ-Elemene</td>
<td>1332</td>
<td>1335</td>
<td>0.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Terpenyl acetate</td>
<td>1346</td>
<td>1346</td>
<td>0.07</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Citronellyl acetate</td>
<td>1351</td>
<td>1350</td>
<td>0.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Bourbonene</td>
<td>1379</td>
<td>1387</td>
<td>0.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Elemene</td>
<td>1387</td>
<td>1389</td>
<td>0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Caryophyllene</td>
<td>1418</td>
<td>1417</td>
<td>17.67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ-Elemene</td>
<td>1429</td>
<td>1434</td>
<td>0.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Humulene</td>
<td>1449</td>
<td>1452</td>
<td>2.43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alloaromadendrene</td>
<td>1455</td>
<td>1458</td>
<td>0.07</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ-Muurolene</td>
<td>1472</td>
<td>1478</td>
<td>0.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Germancre D</td>
<td>1477</td>
<td>1484</td>
<td>4.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β-Selinene</td>
<td>1481</td>
<td>1489</td>
<td>0.07</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bicyclogermacrene</td>
<td>1491</td>
<td>1500</td>
<td>0.80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>α-Muurolene</td>
<td>1499</td>
<td>1500</td>
<td>0.42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trans,trans- α-Farnesene</td>
<td>1504</td>
<td>1505</td>
<td>0.19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>δ-Cadinene</td>
<td>1518</td>
<td>1522</td>
<td>0.42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hedyacaryl</td>
<td>1545</td>
<td>1546</td>
<td>0.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Germacrene B</td>
<td>1550</td>
<td>1559</td>
<td>0.62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Germacrene D-4-ol</td>
<td>1570</td>
<td>1574</td>
<td>0.92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caryophyllene oxide</td>
<td>1577</td>
<td>1582</td>
<td>1.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Humulene epoxide II</td>
<td>1603</td>
<td>1608</td>
<td>0.20</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TABLE I. Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Constituents</th>
<th>KIE</th>
<th>KIL</th>
<th>Content, mass %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Helifolen-12-al</td>
<td>1623</td>
<td>1338</td>
<td>0.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>r-Cadinol</td>
<td>1635</td>
<td>1338</td>
<td>0.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a-Cadinol</td>
<td>1649</td>
<td>1652</td>
<td>0.41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14-Hydroxy-cis-caryophyllene</td>
<td>1666</td>
<td>1666</td>
<td>0.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eudesma-4(15),7-dien-1β-ol</td>
<td>1680</td>
<td>1687</td>
<td>0.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amorpha-4,9-dien-2-ol</td>
<td>1712</td>
<td>1725</td>
<td>0.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phytol</td>
<td>2107</td>
<td>2112</td>
<td>0.53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><strong>99.62</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The sesquiterpene fraction constituted 31.3 % of the oil of Čačanska crna leaves. Some sesquiterpenes could be considered as black currant flavour contributors. Among them, germacrene B and bicyclogermacrene have not been previously detected in the leaves of black currant.

**Antimicrobial activity**

In this study, the antimicrobial activity of the oil was evaluated in vitro against Gram-positive and Gram-negative bacterial strains, human pathogen yeast *Candida albicans*, as well as two clinical isolated micromycetes, using the broth microdilution method. The results of antimicrobial activity are given in Table II. The black currant leaf oil showed antimicrobial activity with *MIC* values ranging from 1.0–27.0 μL/mL. The most sensitive was the *Trichophyton mentagrophytes* isolate (*MIC* = 1.0 μL/mL), followed by the bacteria *Escherichia coli*, *Streptococcus faecalis* and *Staphylococcus aureus* and the yeast *C. albicans* (*MIC* = 2.7 μL/mL). *Listeria monocytogenes* showed high resistance to the tested oil.

**TABLE II. Minimal inhibitory concentrations (**MIC** / μL mL⁻¹) of black currant cultivar Čačanska crna leaf essential oil**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Tested microorganisms</th>
<th>Leaf oil</th>
<th>Control a</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>Escherichia coli</em></td>
<td>2.7</td>
<td>5.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Salmonella typhimurium</em></td>
<td>13.5</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Streptococcus faecalis</em></td>
<td>2.7</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Staphylococcus aureus</em></td>
<td>2.7</td>
<td>5.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</em></td>
<td>13.5</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Pseudomonas tolaasii</em></td>
<td>16.2</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Proteus mirabilis</em></td>
<td>13.5</td>
<td>5.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Bacillus subtilis</em></td>
<td>5.4</td>
<td>5.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Micrococcus luteus</em></td>
<td>13.5</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Micrococcus flavig</em></td>
<td>16.2</td>
<td>5.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Listeria monocytogenes</em></td>
<td>27.0</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Candida albicans</em></td>
<td>2.7</td>
<td>5.2 b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Trichophyton mentagrophytes</em></td>
<td>1.0</td>
<td>1.0 c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Epidermophyton floccosum</em></td>
<td>3.0</td>
<td>3.0 a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

a Streptomycin; b nystatin; c miconazole; d bifonazole

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
As suggested in a previous investigation, the activity of the oils is related to the respective composition of the essential oils. The obtained inhibitory effect of the essential oil in the present study might have been due to the activity of its main constituents against particular bacteria or yeasts. Previous studies indicated that Δ3-carene showed high activities against *E. coli*, *Micrococcus luteus*, *S. aureus*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Bacillus subtilis*, while β-caryophyllene exerted a strong activity against *P. aeruginosa* and a moderate activity against *E. coli*. In addition, it was possible that components present in lower amounts in the oil might be involved in some type of synergism with the other active compounds. The mechanism of the antimicrobial action of terpenes is not fully understood but it is speculated to involve membrane disruption by the lipophilic compounds.

Analysis of the phenolic compounds

The amounts of total phenolics and tannins were 40.1±2.1 mg GAE/g dw and 2.1 %, respectively. The flavonoid compounds were analysed in a methanol extract of black currant cultivar Čačanska crna leaves after acid hydrolysis using HPLC (Fig. 1). Myricetin, quercetin and kaempferol were detected, of which quercetin was the most abundant (84±2.4 mg/g dw), followed by kaempferol (43.6±1.6 mg/g dw) and myricetin (9.5±0.4 mg/g dw). These flavonols were previously reported to be dominant in buds and leaves of other black currant cultivars, such as Goliath and Noir de Bourgogne, and the ratios between these aglycones were different in the various tested cultivars. The significant amounts of flavonol agly-
cones, known to possess the anti-oxidative activity, confirms the usage of leaves of black currant in traditional medicine. Recent studies have indicated that the incidence of rheumatoid arthritis is partially related to damage of the anti-oxidative system.19,20

CONCLUSIONS

The essential leaf oil from black currant cultivar Čačanska crna contains a very complex mixture of terpene compounds, with \( \Delta^3 \)-carene, \( \beta \)-caryophyllene, sabi

The leaves of the black currant cultivar Čačanska crna are also a rich source of natural antioxidants such as polyphenols. The intake of flavonoids and other antioxidant compounds from food is associated with reduced risk of coronary heart disease, stroke and cancer. In view of this, black currant leaves extracts could be of interest for further investigations.

Acknowledgements. The authors acknowledge their gratitude to the Ministry of Science of the Republic of Serbia for financial support, project number TR 20035.
REFERENCES

Determination of the polyphenol contents in Macedonian grapes and wines by standardized spectrophotometric methods

VIOLETA IVANOVA1,2*, MARINA STEFOVA1 and FABIO CHINNICI3
1Institute of Chemistry, Faculty of Natural Sciences and Mathematics, Sts. Cyril and Methodius University, Arhimedova 5, 1000 Skopje, 2Department for Enology, Institute of Agriculture, Sts. Cyril and Methodius University, Aleksandar Makedonski bb, Skopje, FYR Macedonia and 3Department of Food Science, University of Bologna, Viale Fanin 40, 40127 Bologna, Italy

(Received 9 May, revised 1 July 2009)

Abstract: Wines and grapes contain a large array of phenolic compounds belonging to non-flavonoids and flavonoids. This study evaluates the polyphenolic contents of six commercial red and white Macedonian wines and four grape varieties. Spectrophotometric methods were applied for the determination of the total phenolics, the total flavonoids, the total anthocyanins and the total catechins. The efficiency of acetone/water (80/20) and methanol/water (80/20) solutions for the extraction of polyphenols from grape pulp, seeds and skins were compared. The best extraction efficiency was achieved using acetone/water. The obtained results showed that Macedonian grapes are rich in polyphenols, whereby the highest concentration of total phenolics was found for Vranec grapes. The analyzed wines contained high contents of polyphenol; the highest contents were found for Disan wine produced from the Vranec variety of grapes (1515 mg/L total phenolics, 1103 mg/L total flavonoids, 237 mg/L total anthocyanins and 845 mg/L total catechins). Principal component analysis was employed to check possible groupings of the studied red and white wine samples. A clear separation of white wines from red ones was observed.

Keywords: wine; grape; polyphenols; spectrophotometry; berry extraction.

INTRODUCTION

Wines and grapes contain a number of polyphenolic constituents classified as flavonoids and non-flavonoids that play a major role in enology. They contribute to the sensory characteristics of wine, especially colour, flavour and astringency and, therefore, to the differences between red and white wines.1 The family of wine flavonoids includes flavonols, flavanols and anthocyanins, whereby

*Corresponding author. E-mail: violeta.ivanova@zeminst.edu.mk
doi: 10.2298/JSC1001045I

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
the non-flavonoids include phenolic acids (hydroxybenzoic and hydroxycinnamic acids and their derivatives) and stilbenes. Red wines contain all the above phenolics, while white wines contain mainly phenolic acids and flavanols.

Grape anthocyanins are red pigments, located in the first external layers of the hypodermal tissue and mainly in the vacuoles, as well as in special structures called anthocyanoplasts, while the teinturier varieties contain anthocyanins also in the pulp cells. The most important grape anthocyanins are the 3-glucoside forms of cyanidin, peonidin, petunidin, delphinidin and malvidin. Flavanols are located in the solid parts of grapes, particularly in the skin and herbaceous parts and are mainly present as the 3-glycosides and 3-glucuronides of quercetin and myricetin, the 3-glucosides of kaempferol and isorhamnetin, and laricitrin and syringetin, predominantly found as 3-glucosides. Catechins are located mainly in the seeds and skins. The major monomers are (+)-catechin, (−)-epicatechin and (−)-epicatechin-3-O-gallate.

Many authors have studied the phenolic compounds in grapes and wines using HPLC as the most suitable analytical technique. However, this technique is not available in wineries for routine analyses, whereas spectrophotometric methods, as more affordable techniques with lower expenses, lower reagent consumption and rapid measurements, can be used for wine and grape analyses to follow the changes in the polyphenol contents during grape ripening and their changes during the wine-making process. The most commonly used are methods for the determination of the total phenolics, anthocyanins, flavan-3-ols and flavonoids.

The FYR Macedonia is characterized by a distinctive habitat, a sub-Mediterranean climate and a very long tradition of grape growing and high quality wine making. Due to the deficiency of data for Macedonian wines and grapes, the purpose of this study was to establish a preliminary database for the polyphenolic contents of selected Macedonian wines and grapes from the Tikveš vineyard area by measuring the content of total phenolics, total anthocyanins, total flavonoids and total catechins, as well as the colour intensity and tint of the red wines.

EXPERIMENTAL

Grape samples

The content of phenolic compounds was determined for the following grape varieties: Vranec, Cabernet Sauvignon, Muscat Hamburg and Riesling (vintage 2006). Grape berries used for this study were grown at the vineyards of the Institute of Agriculture in Skopje. Samples from the cultivars were harvested in their technological ripening stage (22.5, 20.6, 21.1 and 18.5 °Brix, for Vranec, Cabernet Sauvignon, Muscat Hamburg and Riesling, respectively). The sampling was randomly made by picking berries from the top, central, and bottom parts of the clusters. The Vranec samples were collected from an 8-year-old vineyard (13.4 ha); the M. Hamburg and Riesling samples were collected from 18-year-old vineyards (3.1 and 2.5 ha, respectively) and the Cabernet Sauvignon samples from a 7-year-old vineyard (0.1 ha). The distance between the rows was 2.8 m and distance between the vines was 1.2 m. The
samples (10 kg from 30–40 plants were sampled and then reduced to 1 kg for each variety) were kept frozen before analysis. All the determinations were performed in triplicate.

Wine samples

Four red (vintage 2003) and four white wines (vintage 2003) from the Bovin Winery, located in the Tikveš vineyard area, were analyzed. The wines were obtained from the most widespread red cultivars (Vranec, Merlot and Cabernet Sauvignon) and white grape cultivars (Riesling, Smederevka, Sauvignon Blanc and Temjanika).

Instrumentation and reagents

Analysis of the polyphenols was performed with an HP 8452 Agilent UV–Vis spectrophotometer. The reagent p-(dimethylamino)cinnamaldehyde (p-DMACA), gallic acid and (+)-catechin were purchased from Fluka (Switzerland), and the Folin–Ciocalteu reagent was from Merck (Germany). All the other employed reagents were of analytical grade purity.

Preparation of the grape skins, seeds and pulps for analyses

The pedicels were removed and the berries were manually skinned. The seeds were separated from the pulp, washed with distilled water and then blotted on paper. Skins were blotted on paper towels to remove any residual pulp. The skins and seeds were ground and the pulp was blended. The skins (1 g), seeds (1 g) and pulp (1 g) were extracted twice for 15 min with 10 mL acetone/water (80/20, v/v) containing HCl (0.1/10, v/v) to prevent oxidation of the polyphenols in an ultrasonic bath at room temperature and then stirred for 30 min on a magnetic agitator. After centrifugation (3000 rpm for 10 min), the supernatants from both extractions were combined and made up to a final volume of 25 mL with distilled H2O. The extracts were filtered through 0.45 µm membrane filters (Iso-Disc Filter, PTFE, Supelco) before spectrophotometric determination of the total phenolics, total anthocyanins, total flavonoids and total catechins.

Total phenolics assay

The Folin–Ciocalteu method20 was used for the determination of the total phenolics. In brief, an aliquot (1 mL) of the appropriate diluted extracts was added to a 10 mL volumetric flask, containing 5 mL of distilled water. Then, 0.5 mL of Folin-Ciocalteu reagent was added and the contents mixed. After 3 min, 1.5 mL Na2CO3 solution of concentration 5 g/L was added and made up to a total volume of 10 mL distilled water. After keeping the samples at 50 °C (water bath) for 16 min in sealed flasks and subsequent cooling, their absorbances were read at 765 nm against distilled water as the blank. A calibration curve was constructed using gallic acid standard solutions (0–100 mg/L). The concentration of total phenolics is expressed as the gallic acid equivalent (GAE) per 1 g of fresh sample. All samples were prepared in triplicate.

Total flavonoids assay

Total flavonoid content was evaluated according to a colorimetric assay with aluminium chloride.27 A 1 mL aliquot of wine sample or grape extract (appropriately diluted) was added to a 10 mL volumetric flask containing 4 mL of distilled water, followed by the addition of 0.3 mL of solution of NaNO2 (0.5 g/L). After 5 min, 0.3 mL of a 1 g/L solution of AlCl3 was added and 6 min later, 2 mL of NaOH (1 mol/L) was added to the mixture. The total volume was made up to 10 mL with distilled water, the solution was mixed and the absorbance was measured at 510 nm against a water blank. Catechin was used as the standard for the construction of a calibration curve and the concentrations are expressed as catechin equivalents (mg/g CE).
Total anthocyanins assay

The determination of the total anthocyanins was realised by the method proposed by Di Stefano et al.\textsuperscript{21} The samples were diluted with a solution consisting of 70/30/1 (v/v/v) ethanol/water/HCl (concentrated) and the absorbance was measured at 540 nm. Due to the lack of a malvidin-3-glucoside standard, the total anthocyanic contents are expressed as malvidin-3-glucoside equivalents and calculated using the following equation purposed by Di Stefano, et al.:\textsuperscript{21}

\[
TA_{540 \text{ nm}} \text{ (mg/L)} = \frac{A_{540 \text{ nm}}}{16.7d}
\]

where \( A_{540 \text{ nm}} \) is the absorbance at 540 nm and \( d \) is the dilution.

Total catechins assay

The concentration of total catechins was measured using the \( p-(\text{dimethylamino})\text{cinamaldehyde (p-DMACA)} \) method.\textsuperscript{22} The contents of catechins in the wines are expressed as catechin equivalents (CE mg/L). An aliquot (1 mL) of an appropriately diluted sample was added to a 10 mL volumetric flask followed by the addition of 3 drops of glycerol and 5 mL p-DMACA reagent. The total volume was made up to 10 mL with methanol and after 7 min, the absorbance was read at 640 nm against a methanol blank. The DMACA reagent was prepared immediately before use, and contained 1 % (w/v) DMACA in a cold mixture of methanol and HCl (4:1).

Colour intensity, hue, colour composition and brilliance of the wines

The colour intensity is determined by the content and structure of the anthocyanins present in a wine and is defined as the sum of the absorbances at 420, 520 and 620 nm.\textsuperscript{30} The absorbance of a wine was directly measured at 420, 520 and 620 nm using a 2 mm optical path and the colour intensity (CI), hue or tint (\( T \)), proportion of red colour (\% Rd), proportion of blue colour (\% Bl), proportion of yellow colour (\% Ye) and the brilliance of the wine (\( dA \)) were calculated.\textsuperscript{30} The tint of a wine is defined as the ratio \( A_{420}/A_{520} \), and gives a measure of the “tint” or redness of the wine.\textsuperscript{30} The colour composition of the wines, expressed as percentage, was calculated according to the following equations:

\[
\% \text{ Ye or } \% \text{ Rd or } \% \text{ Bl} = 100(A_{\lambda}/CI)
\]

where: \% Ye is the percentage of yellow colour (\( \lambda = 420 \text{ nm} \)) in the overall colour, \% Rd is the percentage of red colour (\( \lambda = 620 \text{ nm} \)) and \% Bl is the percentage of blue colour (\( \lambda = 520 \text{ nm} \)) in the overall wine colour. The brilliance of a wine was calculated by the expression:

\[
dA (%) = (1 - (A_{420} + A_{620}/2A_{520})) \times 100
\]

Statistical analysis

Statistical treatment, including means, standard deviations and Principal Component Analyses, was performed using the PC software package TANAGRA 1.4.28 (Lyon, France). The test of Student–Newman–Keul of multiple comparisons of the mean values was applied to the results of the concentrations of the different phenolics to ascertain possible significant differences between the studied wines and grape varieties.
RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Calibration and accuracy tests for total phenolics, total flavonoids and total catechins methods

The common spectrophotometric method for the determination of the total phenolics content using the Folin–Ciocalteu reagent has been widely used in the area of enology and viticulture. This method is based on oxidation–reduction reactions in which phenolics are oxidised and show maximum absorbance in the wavelength region between 725 and 765 nm. In this study, a procedure based on the reported method\textsuperscript{20} was used with some modifications based on testing the effects of temperature and time of the reaction between Folin–Ciocalteu reagent and standard solutions of gallic acid.

The results obtained from the test, for two concentration levels, at ambient temperature and at 50 °C, are presented in Table I as standard deviation (SD) and relative error (in %) with respect to the theoretical concentration.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time, h (ambient temp.)</th>
<th>Gallic acid (100 mg/L)</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th>Gallic acid (150 mg/L)</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Concentration found, mg/L</td>
<td></td>
<td>Error, %</td>
<td></td>
<td>Concentration found, mg/L</td>
<td></td>
<td>Error, %</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>98.2 ± 0.64</td>
<td>-1.80</td>
<td>143 ± 0.80</td>
<td>-4.66</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1.5</td>
<td>101 ± 1.31</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>151 ± 0.98</td>
<td>0.66</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>119 ± 1.32</td>
<td>19.0</td>
<td>161 ± 0.90</td>
<td>7.33</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>134 ± 0.69</td>
<td>34.0</td>
<td>166 ± 1.06</td>
<td>10.66</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>147 ± 1.17</td>
<td>47.0</td>
<td>182 ± 0.84</td>
<td>21.33</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time, min (50 °C)</th>
<th>Concentration found, mg/L</th>
<th>Error, %</th>
<th></th>
<th>Concentration found, mg/L</th>
<th>Error, %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>90.5 ± 0.81</td>
<td>-9.50</td>
<td>137 ± 0.90</td>
<td>-8.66</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>96.4 ± 1.00</td>
<td>-3.60</td>
<td>139 ± 0.96</td>
<td>-7.33</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>101 ± 1.04</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>153 ± 1.57</td>
<td>2.00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>102 ± 0.91</td>
<td>2.00</td>
<td>155 ± 1.41</td>
<td>3.33</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>105 ± 1.07</td>
<td>5.00</td>
<td>161 ± 1.59</td>
<td>7.33</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>105 ± 1.30</td>
<td>5.00</td>
<td>166 ± 1.17</td>
<td>11.0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

As can be seen from Table I, the optimal results, \textit{i.e.}, the lowest relative errors of 1.00 and 0.66 % for both analyzed concentration levels, were obtained when the solutions were allowed to stand for one hour and thirty minutes at ambient temperature. Shorter and longer reaction times caused higher relative errors. A significant reduction of the analysis time, with a very low relative error, was achieved when the prepared solutions were allowed to stand at 50 °C. The best results with lowest relative errors (1.00 and 2.00 %), were obtained when the solution was kept at 50 °C for 16 min, hence this procedure was used for the calibration and for the analysis of the wine and grape skin, seed and pulp samples. The calculated linear dependence of absorbance ($A$) on the mass concen-
tation ($\gamma$) of gallic acid in a series of standard solutions, with correlation coefficient 0.9997, was the following:

$$A(G) = 0.005385\gamma(G) [\text{mg/L}] - 0.007261$$

The accuracy of the procedure was checked using the standard additions method on an actual red wine sample and satisfactory results (Recovery = 102 – – 106 %, Table II) confirmed that the method is accurate and convenient for quantitative analysis.

**TABLE II. Accuracy of the standardized methods for the determination of the total phenolics, total flavonoids and total catechins in wine**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Standard addition $\gamma$/mg L$^{-1}$</th>
<th>Calculated $\gamma$/mg L$^{-1}$</th>
<th>Experimentally found$^a$ $\gamma$/mg L$^{-1}$</th>
<th>SD</th>
<th>Recovery, %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Total phenolics</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>250</td>
<td>1368</td>
<td>1454</td>
<td>62.08</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>625</td>
<td>1743</td>
<td>1782</td>
<td>36.53</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1000</td>
<td>2118</td>
<td>2215</td>
<td>44.3</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total flavonoids</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100</td>
<td>797</td>
<td>836</td>
<td>21.98</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>250</td>
<td>945</td>
<td>945</td>
<td>28.82</td>
<td>99.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>400</td>
<td>1097</td>
<td>1037</td>
<td>65.74</td>
<td>94.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total catechins</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>12.3</td>
<td>11.8</td>
<td>0.83</td>
<td>96.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>18.3</td>
<td>18.6</td>
<td>1.16</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>24.3</td>
<td>23.8</td>
<td>1.26</td>
<td>98.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$^a$Values are the average from 3 replicates

For the determination of the total flavonoids, a chlorometric method using AlCl$_3$ was applied for the analysis of the wines and grape extracts. This method is based on the formation of stable complexes with the C-4 keto group and either the C-3 or C-5 hydroxyl group of flavones and flavonols, which exhibit maximum absorbance at 510 nm. On the other hand, the determination of catechins by the p-DMACA assay is based on the formation of coloured products in reaction of this aldehyde reagent with tannins. The absorbances of the resulting products of this reaction involving monomeric flavan-3-ols ((+)-catechin and (-)-epicatechin) are read at 640 nm. For the determination of the total flavonoids and catechins in the analysed wine and grape extracts, calibration diagrams with five concentration points of catechin as the standard were constructed. The obtained linear dependences of the absorption of catechin, $A(C)$ and the mass concentration of catechin, $\gamma(C)$ in pure solutions, with correlation coefficients 0.9979 for flavonoids (1) and 0.9993 for catechins (2), were the following:
\[ A(C) = 0.002889 \gamma(C) \text{ [mg/L]} - 0.03774 \]  
\[ A(C) = 0.025183 \gamma(C) \text{ [mg/L]} + 0.000627 \]  

The accuracy of these spectrophotometric methods was also checked by the standard additions method in red wine (Recovery = 94.5 – 105 % for flavonoids and Recovery = 96.3 – 102 % for catechins) (Table II).

**Grape extraction procedures**

Most of the procedures for determination of polyphenols in grapes use aqueous methanol or acetone for extraction. Marinova *et al.*\(^3\) used 80 % aqueous methanol for extraction on an ultrasonic bath. Kennedy *et al.*\(^3\) extracted the phenolics from skins with 66 % aqueous acetone during 24 h at 20 °C and evaporated the solvent after filtration of the extract. Montealegre *et al.*\(^3\) used methanol, water and formic acid for extraction of the phenolic compounds from lyophilized skins and seeds. In this work, methanol and acetone (80 % aqueous solutions, v/v with 0.1 % HCl) were tested for the extraction of the phenolic components and the obtained results were compared. The efficiency of extraction was checked by re-extraction of the residue using the same procedure. It was noticed that one extraction step was not enough for the total removal of the analyzed components from the skins, seeds and pulp. Second and third extractions of the residue were performed, whereby no detectable amounts of polyphenols were determined in the third extract. Therefore, the first two extracts were combined and then analyzed. The standard deviations and the sum of concentrations for the total phenolics, total flavonoids, total anthocyanins and total catechins obtained with two extraction steps with methanol/water (80/20) and acetone/water (80/20) are shown in Table III. The measurements were averaged and the results are given as the mean with the standard deviation. It was found that an overall slightly better extraction efficiency of the phenolics from the skins and seeds was achieved using acetone. This was mainly evident for the extraction of catechins from skins and the extraction of flavonoids from the seeds, which can probably be attributed

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Vranec grapes</th>
<th>Methanol extracts(^a), mg/g</th>
<th>Acetone extracts(^a), mg/g</th>
<th>Difference, %</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Skins/(TP)</td>
<td>48.1 ± 1.13</td>
<td>48.4 ± 1.13</td>
<td>0.62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skins/(TF)</td>
<td>6.90 ± 0.42</td>
<td>7.01 ± 0.29</td>
<td>1.59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skins/(TA)</td>
<td>11.5 ± 0.68</td>
<td>11.9 ± 0.65</td>
<td>3.48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skins/(TC)</td>
<td>2.24 ± 0.18</td>
<td>2.71 ± 0.28</td>
<td>20.98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seeds/(TP)</td>
<td>162 ± 5.65</td>
<td>166 ± 5.66</td>
<td>2.47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seeds/(TF)</td>
<td>15.3 ± 0.75</td>
<td>18.9 ± 0.60</td>
<td>23.53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seeds/(TC)</td>
<td>24.6 ± 1.15</td>
<td>25.3 ± 1.69</td>
<td>2.85</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\(^a\)Values are the average from 3 replicates
to the more efficient dissolution of the external lipidic layer of the seeds by acetone, which is less polar and thus a better solvent for lipids than methanol, yielding the largest amounts of polyphenols.\textsuperscript{34}

\textbf{Composition of grape phenolic}

The developed spectrophotometric methods for the determination of the total phenolics, total anthocyanins, total flavonoids and total catechins in grape extracts of skin, seed and pulp were applied. The results obtained for Vranec, Cabernet Sauvignon, Muscat Hamburg and Riesling grapes varieties are presented in Table IV.

\begin{table}
\centering
\begin{tabular}{lllll}
\hline
Grape variety & \textit{TP}\textsuperscript{a} / mg L\textsuperscript{-1} & \textit{TF}\textsuperscript{a} / mg L\textsuperscript{-1} & \textit{TA}\textsuperscript{a} / mg L\textsuperscript{-1} & \textit{TC}\textsuperscript{a} / mg L\textsuperscript{-1} \\
\hline
Vranec & & & & \\
Pulp & 2.58 ± 0.14 & 0.77a ± 0.11 & 0.15 ± 0.01 & 0.15 ± 0.02 \\
Seed & 166 ± 1.61 & 18.9 ± 0.68 & – & 25.3d ± 0.96 \\
Skin & 48.4 ± 1.94 & 7.01 ± 0.36 & 11.9 ± 0.83 & 2.71d ± 0.33 \\
Cabernet & & & & \\
Pulp & 1.65 ± 0.11 & 0.65ab ± 0.06 & 0.02a ± 0.003 & 0.08ab ± 0.12 \\
Sauvignon & & & & \\
Seed & 113 ± 0.70 & 7.35 ± 0.43 & – & 17.2 ± 0.44 \\
Skin & 31.5 ± 1.41 & 23.3 ± 0.97 & 5.67 ± 0.17 & 2.62e ± 0.13 \\
Muscat & & & & \\
Pulp & 1.14a ± 0.16 & 0.39bc ± 0.05 & 0.03a ± 0.003 & 0.05ac ± 0.01 \\
Hamburg & & & & \\
Seed & 135 ± 2.33 & 9.4 ± 0.71 & – & 24.2d ± 0.52 \\
Skin & 37.6 ± 1.30 & 2.94d ± 0.22 & 2.74 ± 0.09 & 4.08 ± 0.31 \\
Riesling & & & & \\
Pulp & 1.06a ± 0.12 & 0.50c ± 0.05 & – & 0.05bc ± 0.01 \\
Seed & 126 ± 1.55 & 15.8 ± 0.22 & – & 22.1 ± 0.34 \\
Skin & 10.2 ± 0.84 & 3.65d ± 0.23 & – & 1.55 ± 0.07 \\
\hline
\end{tabular}

\textsuperscript{a}Values with the same letter(s) within a column are not significantly different at \( p < 0.05 \) by the Student–Newman–Keul’s test

The polyphenolic compounds were mainly located in the grape seeds and skins, whereas the pulp contained a very low concentration of these components. From the data obtained in this study, it was observed that the seeds contained the highest contents of total phenolics (\textit{TP}), total flavonoids (\textit{TF}) and total catechins (\textit{TC}), whereas anthocyanins (\textit{TA}) were mainly located in the skins. It was found that the seeds from the Vranec variety contained the highest amounts of total phenolics, total flavonoids and total catechins among the analysed varieties, which was in concordance with previously published data for this variety from other regions of the Balkan Peninsula.\textsuperscript{35} As expected, the highest concentration of total anthocyanins was also found in the skin extracts of the Vranec variety. It should be emphasized here that the Vranec variety dominates in the Macedonian vineyards; it is the autochthonous variety for Montenegro and a regionally well-known variety grown in Serbia and Croatia, traditionally used for the production of high quality wines, such as the analysed Vranec and Disan (discussed below),
which are characterized by an intense dark red colour. Hamburg grapes, a traditional table grape variety, also contained a high level of polyphenolic components and are thus recommended for regular human consumption.

Wine phenolic composition and colour variables of the wines

The results for TP, TF, TA and TC for the analyzed red and white wines are presented in Table V. The highest concentrations of phenolic compounds, flavonoids and catechins were found in the Disan wine and the values for the total anthocyanins were very close to those obtained for the Vranec wine. Disan and Vranec wines contain 1515 and 1382 mg/L total phenolics, respectively, which are in agreement with some previous results (1470–1684 mg/L total phenols) for several types of dessert wines made from Vranec cultivars. Both wines were produced from the Vranec grape variety grown in a distinctive region rich with minerals and micronutrients. Disan is traditionally made from later harvested more senescent Vranec grapes, after reduction of the crop before blooming. According to Magarino and San-José, the phenolic content increases throughout the ripening of the grape and it is expected that wines made from later harvested grapes would contain higher contents of phenolics, as was observed from the obtained results for the Disan wine. However, the concentrations of the phenolic families in wines depend not only on the grape variety, but also on additional factors, such as the edaphoclimatic conditions, the enological practices, the storage conditions, etc.13,38–40 During bottle aging of wine, modifications in the polyphenolic composition occur as a result of different transformations, such as oxidation processes, condensation and polymerization reactions including direct reactions between anthocyanins and flavonols or reactions between anthocyanins and flavanols through ethyl bridges, whereby stable pigments are formed

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Wine</th>
<th>Colour</th>
<th>Vintage year</th>
<th>$TP^a$ / mg L$^{-1}$</th>
<th>$TF^a$ / mg L$^{-1}$</th>
<th>$TA^a$ / mg L$^{-1}$</th>
<th>$TC^a$ / mg L$^{-1}$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Vranec Red</td>
<td>Red</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>1382 ± 38.2</td>
<td>922a ± 12.0</td>
<td>239ab ± 14.8</td>
<td>834a ± 28.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Disan (Vranec)</td>
<td>Red</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>1515 ± 27.6</td>
<td>1104 ± 70.7</td>
<td>237ac ± 9.89</td>
<td>846a ± 27.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cabernet Sauvignon</td>
<td>Red</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>1185 ± 50.2</td>
<td>910a ± 22.6</td>
<td>258d ± 13.4</td>
<td>755 ± 25.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merlot</td>
<td>Red</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>1119 ± 28.9</td>
<td>686 ± 17.7</td>
<td>267bcd ± 16.9</td>
<td>566 ± 27.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riesling</td>
<td>White</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>205ab ± 11.3</td>
<td>70.8b ± 1.27</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>11.9b ± 1.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smederevka</td>
<td>White</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>230c ± 12.0</td>
<td>69.7b ± 1.13</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>20.7 ± 0.85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sauvignon Blanc</td>
<td>White</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>218ac ± 16.3</td>
<td>52.4 ± 2.97</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>11.1b ± 0.30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temjanika (Muscat de Frontignan)</td>
<td>White</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>185b ± 9.89</td>
<td>61.3 ± 2.68</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>9.37 ± 0.87</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Values with the same letter(s) within a column are not significantly different at $p < 0.05$ by the Student–Newman–Keul’s test
which stabilize the wine colour. All these reactions are related to changes in the colour and sensorial characteristics, such as the flavour, bitterness and astringency of the final wine. White wines contain lower contents of polyphenols compared to red wines. Among the analysed white wines, the highest phenolic content was measured for the Smederevka wine, the most widely cultivated white grape variety in Macedonia, and the lowest value was observed for the Temjanika wine.

The data for the total flavonoid contents showed that all the analyzed red wines had high flavonoid levels, comparable to the published results for other world wines. The highest flavonoid content was found in the Disan wine made from the Vranec grape variety. The total flavonoid values for the analysed Smederevka and Riesling wines were similar and not statistically different.

The values of total anthocyanins in the analysed wines were very similar and were in concordance with published results for 10 red wines most spread in the region of former Yugoslavia, whereas the Vranec and Cabernet Sauvignon were found to have the highest amounts of anthocyanins. All the analyzed red wines contained high levels of catechins with the Disan and Vranec wines containing, as expected, the highest contents. These results are in agreement with published data for these types of wines from other regions.

The contents of catechins in the white wines were lower compared to the red wines, with the highest concentrations being observed for the Smederevka wine.

Katalinić et al. measured the phenolic content of ten wines and obtained results in ranges 2402–3183 and 292–308 mg/L for the total phenolics in red and white wines, respectively. The analyzed wines contained 69.7–398 mg/L total anthocyanins, the flavonoid content, expressed as mg/L gallic acid, ranged from 1941–2893 mg/L, and the content of catechins was 0.25–12.7 mg/L. The anthocyanic content measured for Cabernet Sauvignon wines made from grapes treated with different irradiation were 320–402 mg/L. The obtained results for the analysed Macedonian wines were also in agreement with the data published by Savova et al. for 21 Bulgarian wines and the found total phenolics and total anthocyanic contents were 921–1821 and 22–274 mg/L, respectively.

Red and white wines have a different phenolic composition, which is characteristic for each variety. The polyphenolic content of the final wine depends not only on the grape variety, but also on the different winemaking procedures applied for production. Red wine production includes the procedure of maceration, which is not applied for white wine production, i.e., white wines are produced without grape mash, having no contact with the grape skins. Therefore, white wines (Table V) contained lower amounts of polyphenols.

The results for the colour variables of the analyzed samples are presented in Table VI, from which it can be seen that the values of the colour intensity were between 0.98 for Vranec to 1.45 for Cabernet Sauvignon and it varied from one
variety to another. With regard to tint, low values (0.5–0.7) are characteristic for young red wines, which increase throughout aging. In this study, the tint values for the wines were relatively high, ranging from 0.71 (for Vranec and Disan) to 0.85 (for Merlot). The values for the brilliance of the wine, $dA\%$, were below 40 %, which showed that the colour of the red wine was dark and atypical. It can be seen that the lowest value for this parameter was found for the Merlot wine (46.6 %), which had the highest yellow proportion (41.5 %). The Vranec and Disan had $dA\%$ values greater than 50 %, which shows that the red colour was dominant in these wines. The obtained results for the analysed wines were in agreement with previously published data. 

Table VI. Colour composition of the analyzed red wines (the values are average from 3 replicates); $Cl$: colour intensity, $T$: tint, $Ye\%$: percentage of yellow colour contribution, $Rd\%$: percentage of red colour contribution, $Bl\%$: percentage of blue colour contribution in the overall colour, $dA\%$: brilliance of the wine.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Wine</th>
<th>Vintage year</th>
<th>$Cl$</th>
<th>$T$</th>
<th>$Ye%$</th>
<th>$Rd%$</th>
<th>$Bl%$</th>
<th>$dA%$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Vranec</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>0.98</td>
<td>0.71</td>
<td>37.0</td>
<td>51.9</td>
<td>11.0</td>
<td>53.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Disan (Vranec)</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>1.24</td>
<td>0.71</td>
<td>36.9</td>
<td>52.2</td>
<td>10.9</td>
<td>54.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cabernet Sauvignon</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>1.45</td>
<td>0.81</td>
<td>39.7</td>
<td>48.7</td>
<td>11.6</td>
<td>47.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merlot</td>
<td>2003</td>
<td>1.14</td>
<td>0.85</td>
<td>41.5</td>
<td>48.4</td>
<td>10.2</td>
<td>46.6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The obtained results suggest that the analysed Macedonian red and white wines and grapes did not significantly differ in terms of phenolic contents from other varieties in the world. The Vranec wines, compared to the analysed Merlot and Cabernet Sauvignon wines, possessed the highest phenolic potential, as shown by the highest results for the concentrations of the compounds from different phenolic groups.

**Principal component analysis**

Principal component analysis (PCA) was applied in order to investigate the possible grouping of red and white wines samples according to the content of total phenolics, total flavonoids, and total catechins. From Table VII and the correlation score plot in Fig. 1, it can be seen that the first principal component (PC1), had the dominant influence, accounting for 99.61 % of the variability and the second principal component (PC2) accounted for 0.23 % of the variability, i.e., together, PC1 and PC2 account for 99.84 % of the total variance.

A clear separation was noticed between the red and white wines: the white wines were located in the second principal component and red wines in the first principal component. A further distinction was made in the white wine group according to PC2: the Temjanika and Riesling were located in the positive part of PC2 and separated from Smederevka and Sauvignon Blanc, which were located in the negative part of PC2. The red wines were also further divided, whereby the Vranec and Disan were grouped and located in the negative part of PC1, while...
the Merlot was located very low in the negative part of PC1 and Cabernet Sauvignon, very high in the positive part of PC1.

TABLE VII. Individual influence of the principal components (PC1: first principal component, PC2: second principal component, PC3: third principal component)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Influence</th>
<th>PC1</th>
<th>PC2</th>
<th>PC3</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Eigen value</td>
<td>2.9884</td>
<td>0.0068</td>
<td>0.0048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Explained (%)</td>
<td>99.61</td>
<td>0.23</td>
<td>0.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cumulated (%)</td>
<td>99.61</td>
<td>99.84</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

CONCLUSIONS

The obtained results showed that the phenolic compositions of local Macedonian wines and grapes are similar to the cultivars from other countries in quantity and quality. The Vranec variety possesses the highest phenolic potential with a high content of total phenolics, total flavonoids, total anthocyanins and total catechins and the wine had a high value of the colour intensity. The accuracy of the commonly used spectrophotometric methods was checked by the standard addition method and the Folin-Ciocalteu assay was slightly modified in order to shorten the analysis time. Extraction of polyphenolic compounds from grape skin, seed and pulp was performed with acetone/water (80/20) and its efficiency checked.
Applying appropriate winemaking technologies, the Vranec grape variety can be a raw material for making high quality and premium Macedonian wines. This was supported by the results for the wines Vranec and Disan, for which the highest concentrations of total phenolics, flavonoids, anthocyanins and catechins were evidenced in this study.

ИЗВОД

ОДРЕЂИВАЊЕ САДРЖАЈА ПОЛИФЕНОЛА У МАКЕДОНСКОМ ГРОЖЂУ И ВИНУ СТАНДАРДНИМ СПЕКТРОФОТОМЕТРИЈСКИМ МЕТОДАМА

VIOLETA IVANOVA1,2, MARINA STEFOVA1 и FABIO CHINNICI3

1Institute of Chemistry, Faculty of Natural Sciences and Mathematics, Sts. Cyril and Methodius University, Arhimedova 5, 1000 Skopje, FYR Macedonia, 2Department for Enology, Institute of Agriculture, Sts. Cyril and Methodius University, Aleksandar Makedonski bb Skopje, FYR of Macedonia и 3Department of Food Science, University of Bologna, Viale Fanin 40, 40127 Bologna, Italy

Вино и гроцке садрже велики број flavonoида и нефлавonoидних фенолних једињења. У овој студији je одређиван полифенолни састав шест комерцијалних црвених и белих македонских вина и четири врсте грожђа. Спектрофотометријске методе су коришћене за одређивање укупних фенола, flavonoида, антоцијана и катехина. Упоређивана је ефикасност раствора ацетон/вода (80/20) и метанол/вода (80/20) у екстракцији полифенола из пулпе, коштица и љуске зрна грожђа. Добијени резултати су показали да je мекедонско грожђе богато полифенолима, а највећа концентрација укупних фенола je нађена у грожђу врсте Вранец. Анализирани vина, такође, садрже доста полифенола, посебно вино Дисан од грожђа Вранец (1515 mg/L укупних фенола, 1103 mg/L укупних flavonoида, 237 mg/L укупних антоцијана и 845 mg/L укупних катехина). Анализа основних компонената je примењена на испитиване узорке и нађена je јасна разлика између врста белих вина и црвених вина.

(Примљено 9. маја, ревидирано 1 јула 2009)

REFERENCES


Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
Synthesis, characterization and DNA cleavage activity of nickel(II) adducts with aromatic heterocyclic bases

M. S. SURENDRA BABU1, PITCHIKA G. KRISHNA2, K. HUSSAIN REDDY1* and G. H. PHILIP2

1Department of Chemistry, Sri Krishnadevaraya University, Anantapur-515003 and 2Department of Zoology, Sri Krishnadevaraya University, Anantapur-515003, India

(Received 21 January, revised 7 October 2009)

Abstract: Mixed ligand complexes of nickel(II) with 2,4-dihydroxyacetophenone oxime (DAPO) and 2,4-dihydroxybenzophenone oxime (DBPO) as primary ligands, and pyridine (Py) and imidazole (Im) as secondary ligands were synthesized and characterized by molar conductivity, magnetic moments measurements, as well as by electronic, IR, and 1H-NMR spectroscopy. Electrochemical studies were performed by cyclic voltammetry. The active signals are assignable to the Ni III/II and Ni II/I redox couples. The binding interactions between the metal complexes and calf thymus DNA were investigated by absorption and thermal denaturation. The cleavage activity of the complexes was determined using double-stranded pBR322 circular plasmid DNA by gel electrophoresis. All complexes showed increased nuclease activity in the presence of the oxidant H2O2. The nuclease activities of mixed ligand complexes were compared with those of the parent copper(II) complexes.

Keywords: Ni(II) complexes; oximes; mixed ligands; DNA interaction; cleavage activity.

INTRODUCTION

Studies on the chemical modification of nucleic acids by transition metal complexes are of paramount importance for designing chemotherapeutic drugs, regulating gene expression and designing tools for molecular biology.1–6 Many coordination compounds of transition metal ions accomplish nucleolytic cleavage. Nickel is a remarkably versatile metal in biological chemistry. It is a necessary component of certain metallo-proteins but simultaneously an environmental carcinogen causing DNA damage and protein–DNA crosslinks. Nickel compounds have two characteristics in common with leading antitumour drugs: direct metal binding to N7 of guanine is possible and nickel complexes are able
to catalyze oxidative damage to nucleic acids.\textsuperscript{7–9} It was found that high-valent nickel species may also mediate through sequence-specific oxidative cleavage of DNA by designed metallo-proteins.\textsuperscript{10} A number of authors have concluded that Ni\textsuperscript{2+} binds covalently to the N7 atom of guanine and adenine.\textsuperscript{11–13} Nickel-induced carcinogenesis involves the oxidation of Ni\textsuperscript{2+} to Ni\textsuperscript{3+} by intracellular oxidants, such as H\textsubscript{2}O\textsubscript{2}.\textsuperscript{14} This oxidation of nickel, presumably through Fenton-type reactions, results in the formation of reactive oxygen species, which can then cause oxidative damage to DNA. Recent reports on the nucleolytic activity of oxime complexes\textsuperscript{15,16} prompted us to investigate the structural peculiarities and nuclease activity of Ni(II) oxime complexes and aromatic base(pyridine/imidazole) adducts.

EXPERIMENTAL

Apparatus and reagents

2,4-Dihydroxyacetophenone and 2,4-dihydroxybenzophenone were purchased from Merck and the metals used in the preparation of the complexes were of reagent grade. The solvents used in the synthesis of the ligands and metal complexes were distilled before use. All other chemicals were of AR grade and were used without further purification. Agarose, used in gel electrophoresis, was purchased from Sigma-Aldrich. Calf thymus DNA (CT DNA) and plasmid pBR322 were purchased from Genie Biolabs, Bangalore, India. The elemental analyses were performed using a Perkin-Elmer 2400 CHNS elemental analyzer. The magnetic moments were determined in the polycrystalline state using a PAR model-155 vibrating sample magnetometer operating at a field strength of 2–8 kG. Nickel of high purity (saturation moment 55 e.m.u./g) was used as the standard. The molar conductance of the complexes in DMF (10\textsuperscript{-3} M) solution was measured at 28±2 °C with a Systronic model 303 direct-reading conductivity bridge. The electronic spectra were recorded in DMF employing a Shimadzu UV-160A spectrophotometer. The FTIR spectra were recorded in the range 4000–50 cm\textsuperscript{-1} with a Bruker IFS 66V in KBr discs and polyethylene medium. The \textsuperscript{1}H-NMR spectra of parent complexes in DMSO-d\textsubscript{6} solvent were recorded on JEOL GSX 400NB multinuclear FT-NMR spectroscopy at SAIF, IIT, Madras. The voltammetric measurements were performed using a Bio-Analytical System (BAS) CV-27 assembly in conjunction with an x-y recorder. The measurements were made on degassed (N\textsubscript{2} bubbling for 5 min) solutions in DMF (10\textsuperscript{-3} M) containing 0.10 M tetraethylammonium perchlorate as the supporting electrolyte. The three-electrode system consisted of a glassy carbon (working), platinum (auxiliary) and Ag/AgCl (reference) electrodes.

Synthesis of complexes

Ni(DAPO)\textsubscript{2} (I) was prepared by mixing NiCl\textsubscript{2} (4.3 g, 0.025 mol) and 2,4-dihydroxyacetophenone (8.3 g, 0.050 mol) in a 1:2 ratio in 50 % aqueous ethanolic medium. The reaction mixture was maintained at pH 8 using 1.0 M sodium acetate solution and stirred for 30 min. The obtained green precipitate was filtered, washed with hot water and cold methanol. The complex was dried at 110 °C.

Ni(DBPO)\textsubscript{2} (2) was prepared as described above, but using 2,4-dihydroxybenzophenone to afford a thick green precipitate.

[Ni(DBPO)\textsubscript{2}Py\textsubscript{2}] (3) was synthesised by dissolving the nickel(II) complex of DAPO (3.0 g, 0.018 mol) in pyridine (3.0 ml) in a Schlenk tube. The solution was stirred magnetically for
30 min and n-hexane (25 ml) was added. After standing at room temperature for 3–4 days, a dark green product formed which was filtered, washed with water and n-hexane and dried under reduced pressure over CaCl₂.

[Ni(DBPO)₂Py₂] (4) was prepared by dissolving the nickel(II) complex of DBPO (0.60 g, 0.026 mol) in pyridine (10 ml) in a schlenk tube. The solution was stirred magnetically for 30 min and n-hexane (25 ml) was added. After standing at room temperature for 7 days, a dark green product formed which was filtered, washed with water and n-hexane and dried under reduced pressure over CaCl₂.

[Ni(DAPO)₂Im₂] (5) was prepared by placing the nickel(II) complex of DAPO (1.67 g, 0.0100 mol) in a 250 ml round bottom flask. Imidazole (3.4 g, 0.050 mol) dissolved in 30 ml of CH₂Cl₂ was added to the contents of the flask. The reaction mixture was refluxed on a water bath for 2 h. On cooling, a dark green precipitate formed which was filtered, washed with cold n-hexane and dried under vacuo over anhydrous CaCl₂.

[Ni(DBPO)₂Im₂] (6) was synthesised by placing the nickel(II) complex of DBPO (0.010 mol) in a 250 ml round bottom flask. Imidazole (0.050 mol) dissolved in 30 ml of CH₂Cl₂ was added to the contents of the flask. The reaction mixture was refluxed on a water bath for 2 h. On cooling, a dark green precipitate formed which was filtered, washed with cold n-hexane and dried under vacuum over anhydrous CaCl₂.

**DNA binding and cleavage experiments**

All measurements with CT DNA were performed in buffer Tris–HCl 5 mM (pH 7.2), 50 mM NaCl. The UV absorbance ratio λ₂₆₀/λ₂₈₀ was 1.8–1.9, indicating the DNA was sufficiently free of protein. The concentration of CT DNA per nucleotide was determined from the absorption intensity at 260 nm with the known ε value of 6600 M⁻¹ cm⁻¹. The absorption titrations were performed by adding increasing amounts of CT DNA to a solution of the complex at a fixed concentration contained in a quartz cell and recording the UV–Vis spectrum after each addition. The absorption of CT DNA was subtracted by adding the same amounts of DNA to a blank. The data were then fitted to Eq. (1) to obtain the intrinsic binding constant, K₆,

\[
\frac{[\text{DNA}]}{(\varepsilon_a - \varepsilon_f)} = \frac{[\text{DNA}]}{(\varepsilon_b - \varepsilon_f)} + \frac{1}{K_b(\varepsilon_b - \varepsilon_f)}
\]

where εₐ, ε₇ and ε₈ are the apparent, free and bound metal complex extinction coefficients, respectively. A plot of [DNA] / (εₐ – ε₇) vs. [DNA] gave a slope of 1/(ε₈ – ε₇) and a y-intercept equal to 1/(K₆(ε₈ – ε₇)). Thus, K₆ is the ratio of the slope to the y-intercept.

DNA melting experiments were performed using a spectrophotometer connected to a thermostat. The absorbance of DNA (75 µM) at 25–80 °C in both the absence and presence of 7.5 µM of the complex was recorded at 260 nm. The melting temperature (Tₘ) was calculated by plotting the temperature vs. the relative absorption intensity (A/A₀).

A DMF solution containing the metal complexes (10 µM) in a clean Eppendorf tube was treated with pBR322 plasmid DNA (3.3 µl of 150 µg/ml in Tris-HCl buffer (0.10 M, pH 8.0) containing NaCl (50 mM) in presence and absence of additives. The contents were incubated for 1 h at 37 °C and loaded onto a 1 % agarose gel after mixing 5 µl of loading buffer (0.25 % bromophenol blue, 25 % xylene cyanol, 30 % glycerol, sterilized distilled). The electrophoresis was performed at a constant voltage (80 V) until the bromophenol blue had travelled through 75 % of the gel. Subsequently, the gel was stained for 10 min by immersion in ethidium bromide solution. The gel was then destained for 10 min by keeping it in sterile distilled water. The plasmid bands were visualized by viewing the gel under a transilluminator and photographed.
RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Nickel complexes were prepared using oxime ligands with nickel chloride, and further with pyridine and imidazole to form mixed ligand complexes. All the complexes were freely soluble in DMF and DMSO, slightly soluble in methanol and ethanol, and insoluble in water.

The evaluated analytic and spectroscopic characteristics of the prepared complexes are given below

\[ \text{Ni(DAPO)}_2 \] (1). Yield: 81%; m.p.: 198–202 °C. Anal. Calcd. for C\(_{16}\)H\(_{16}\)N\(_2\)O\(_6\)Ni: C, 49.16; H, 4.12%; N, 7.12%; found: C, 49.36; H, 4.10%; N, 7.11%. FTIR (KBr, cm\(^{-1}\)): 1605 (C=N), 458 (N–Ni), 523 (O–Ni). \(^1\)H-NMR (CDCl\(_3\), 6 ppm): 2.0 (3H, s, CH\(_3\)), 6.2–6.4 (2H, dd, Ar, \(J = 3.4\) Hz), 7.2 (1H, d, Ar \(J = 6.2\) Hz), 9.6 (1H, s, OH), 11.8 (1H, s, oxime OH).

\[ \text{Ni(DBPO)}_2 \] (2). Yield: 63%; m.p.: 256–260 °C. Anal. Calcd. for C\(_{26}\)H\(_{18}\)N\(_2\)O\(_6\)Ni: C, 60.42; H, 3.91%; N, 5.41%; found: C, 60.25; H, 3.92%; N, 5.32%. FTIR (KBr, cm\(^{-1}\)): 1614 (C=N), 455 (N–Ni), 576 (O–Ni). \(^1\)H-NMR (CDCl\(_3\), 6 ppm): 6.2–6.4 (3H, m, Ar), 7.2 (5H, m, Ar), 10.6 (1H, br s, phenolic OH), 12.4 (1H, s, oxime OH).

\[ \text{[Ni(DAPO)}_2\text{Py}_2\] (3). Yield: 42%; m.p.: 170–172°C. Anal. Calcd. for C\(_{26}\)H\(_{26}\)N\(_4\)O\(_6\)Ni: C, 56.82; H, 4.77%; N, 10.2%; found: C, 56.91; H, 4.78%; N, 10.6%. FTIR (KBr, cm\(^{-1}\)): 1600 (C=N), 472 (N–Ni), 690 (N–Ni of Py), 548 (O–Ni).

\[ \text{[Ni(DBPO)}_2\text{Py}_2\] (4). Yield: 38%; m.p.: 212–214°C. Anal. Calcd. for C\(_{36}\)H\(_{30}\)N\(_4\)O\(_6\)Ni: C, 64.21; H, 4.49%; N, 8.73%; found: C, 64.25; H, 4.46%; N, 8.71%. FTIR (KBr, cm\(^{-1}\)): 1613 (C=N), 460 (N–Ni), 699 (N–Ni of Py), 565 (O–Ni).

\[ \text{[Ni(DAPO)}_2\text{Im}_2\] (5). Yield: 65%; m.p.: 118–190°C. Anal. Calcd. for C\(_{22}\)H\(_{24}\)N\(_6\)O\(_6\)Ni: C, 50.18; H, 4.59%; N, 15.9%; found: C, 50.18; H, 4.52; N, 15.72%. FTIR (KBr, cm\(^{-1}\)): 1590 (C=N), 472 (N–Ni), 710 (N–Ni of Im), 562 (O–Ni).

\[ \text{[Ni(DBPO)}_2\text{Im}_2\] (6). Yield: 49%; m.p.: 198–202°C. Anal. Calcd. for C\(_{32}\)H\(_{28}\)N\(_6\)O\(_6\)Ni: C, 59.01; H, 4.33%; N, 12.9%; found: C, 58.72; H, 4.32; N, 12.8%. FTIR (KBr, cm\(^{-1}\)): 1595 (C=N), 475 (N–Ni), 715 (N–Ni of Im), 560 (O–Ni).

The elemental analysis supported the 1:2 compositions of the metal and ligands. The molar conductance data of these nickel complexes suggested their non-electrolytic nature (Table I). The magnetic moment values of the parent complexes suggested that they are diamagnetic, while the corresponding pyridine and imidazole complexes, having a magnetic momentum in range 3.0–3.6 \(\mu_B\), were paramagnetic and favoured octahedral geometry with a \(^5A_{2g}\) ground state.

The electronic spectra of the studied Ni(II) complexes are given in Fig. 1. The electronic spectra of all complexes consisted of three bands: one at \(\approx 10000 \text{ cm}^{-1}\) due to \(^3A_{2g} \rightarrow ^3T_{2g} \left(\nu_1\right)\), \(\approx 17000 \text{ cm}^{-1}\) due to \(^3A_{2g} \rightarrow ^3T_{1g} \left(\nu_2\right)\) and \(\approx 29000 \text{ cm}^{-1}\) due to \(^3A_{2g} \rightarrow ^3T_{2g} \left(\nu_3\right)\), which clearly indicates octahedral stereochemistry. The spectral data were utilized to compute important ligand field parameters (10 \(Dq\) and \(B\)) using the ligand field of spin allowed transitions in the \(d^8\)
configuration. The values of 10 $Dq$ and the Racah interelectronic repulsion parameter ($B$) were employed to calculate $\nu_2$ and $\nu_3$ and the results are given in Table II.

**TABLE I. Magnetic moment and molar conductivity data of Ni(II) complexes and adducts 1–4**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Compound</th>
<th>Complex</th>
<th>Molar conductance, S cm$^2$ mol$^{-1}$</th>
<th>Magnetic moment $\mu_{\text{eff}} / \mu_{\text{B}}$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)$_2$]$^a$</td>
<td>15.4</td>
<td>Diamagnetic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)$_2$Py$_2$]$^b$</td>
<td>13.4</td>
<td>3.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)$_2$Im$_2$]$^c,d$</td>
<td>12.2</td>
<td>3.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_2$]$^e$</td>
<td>8.8</td>
<td>Diamagnetic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_2$Py$_2$]</td>
<td>7.4</td>
<td>2.89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_2$Im$_2$]$^d$</td>
<td>7.2</td>
<td>2.93</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$^a$DAPO = 2,4-dihydroxyacetophenone oxime; $^b$Py = pyridine; $^c$Im = imidazole; $^d$decomposes on staying for more than 32 h in DMF solution; $^e$DBPO = 2,4-dihydroxybenzophenone oxime

Comparison of the 10$Dq$ and $B$ values indicates that the ligands formed reasonably strong covalent bonds within the complexes. The high values of 10$Dq$ and $B$ are also consistent with coordination of the oxime nitrogen. The ratios of $\nu_1$ and $\nu_2$ lie between 1.56–1.68, as expected for octahedral nickel(II) complexes.$^{19}$ The Racah interelectronic repulsion parameters ($B$) and the covalent factor ($B_{35}$) are used for establishing the position of the present ligands in a nephelauxetic series. The data for these complexes gave $h_x$ values from 0.90 to 1.19, suggesting that the present ligands may be placed between water and ammonia. As the $LSFE$ values of the complexes were nearly the same, they reflected almost identical coordination around the central metal ion.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Complex</th>
<th>Method of evaluation</th>
<th>$v_1$</th>
<th>$v_2$</th>
<th>$v_3$</th>
<th>$\beta$</th>
<th>$A$</th>
<th>$B_{sq}$</th>
<th>$10 Dq$</th>
<th>$v_2 - v_1$</th>
<th>$v_3/v_1$</th>
<th>LFSE</th>
<th>$h_x$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)${}_3]^+$</td>
<td>Observed</td>
<td>10760</td>
<td>16660</td>
<td>28980</td>
<td>890.6</td>
<td>649</td>
<td>0.89</td>
<td>10760</td>
<td>5900</td>
<td>1.54</td>
<td>30.74</td>
<td>1.07</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Calculated</td>
<td>10Dq</td>
<td>17301</td>
<td>28331</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6541</td>
<td>1.60</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)${}_2$Py$_2]^+$</td>
<td>Observed</td>
<td>10790</td>
<td>16950</td>
<td>28980</td>
<td>904</td>
<td>432</td>
<td>0.87</td>
<td>10790</td>
<td>6160</td>
<td>1.57</td>
<td>30.80</td>
<td>1.09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Calculated</td>
<td>10Dq</td>
<td>17381</td>
<td>28548</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6591</td>
<td>1.61</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)${}_3$Im$_2]^+$</td>
<td>Observed</td>
<td>10820</td>
<td>17120</td>
<td>28730</td>
<td>934.2</td>
<td>562</td>
<td>0.82</td>
<td>10820</td>
<td>6308</td>
<td>1.64</td>
<td>29.25</td>
<td>1.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Calculated</td>
<td>10Dq</td>
<td>17840</td>
<td>29630</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6060</td>
<td>1.61</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_3]^+$</td>
<td>Observed</td>
<td>10790</td>
<td>16780</td>
<td>29185</td>
<td>902.1</td>
<td>601</td>
<td>0.88</td>
<td>10790</td>
<td>5990</td>
<td>1.54</td>
<td>30.82</td>
<td>1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Calculated</td>
<td>10Dq</td>
<td>17376</td>
<td>28524</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6586</td>
<td>1.61</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_2$Py$_2]^+$</td>
<td>Observed</td>
<td>10810</td>
<td>16890</td>
<td>29225</td>
<td>912.3</td>
<td>542</td>
<td>0.89</td>
<td>10810</td>
<td>6080</td>
<td>1.56</td>
<td>30.89</td>
<td>1.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Calculated</td>
<td>10Dq</td>
<td>17433</td>
<td>28633</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6623</td>
<td>1.61</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_2$Im$_2]^+$</td>
<td>Observed</td>
<td>10820</td>
<td>17240</td>
<td>29250</td>
<td>933.6</td>
<td>561</td>
<td>0.82</td>
<td>10820</td>
<td>6420</td>
<td>1.60</td>
<td>30.54</td>
<td>1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Calculated</td>
<td>10Dq</td>
<td>17840</td>
<td>29630</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>7020</td>
<td>1.64</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$^a$2,4-dihydroxyacetophenone oxime, $^b$2,4-dihydroxybenzophenone oxime, $^c$pyridine, $^d$imidazole
Important IR spectral band data of the nickel(II) complexes are present in Table III. The ν\textsubscript{OH} stretching vibrations of phenolic groups observed at 3200–3000 cm\(^{-1}\) in the spectra of the ligands are absent in the spectra of the complexes, suggesting that the phenolic oxygen is coordinated to the metal. The ν\textsubscript{C=N} band observed at 1620–1630 cm\(^{-1}\) in the spectra of the ligands is shifted to lower frequency in those of the complexes and adducts. This indicates that the metal coordinates to the nitrogen of the oxime group. The band at 1550–1530 cm\(^{-1}\) is assigned to ν\textsubscript{C=N} stretching in pyridine and imidazole. An absorption band appearing around 3400 cm\(^{-1}\) in the complexes of DAPO and DBPO is assigned to the free phenolic –OH group present in the para position of the aromatic ring. A broad and nearly flat band present in the region 3000–2900 cm\(^{-1}\) indicates that the oxime OH proton is not released during the formation of the metal chelates. The shape of this band in the metal chelates can be attributed to intramolecular hydrogen bonding, which lies in a plane, suggesting the formation of very stable five-membered rings. The non-ligand absorptions in the regions 470–450 cm\(^{-1}\) and 570–520 cm\(^{-1}\) are tentatively assigned to ν\textsubscript{M–N} and ν\textsubscript{M–O}, respectively. The strong absorption band at 260–220 cm\(^{-1}\) is absent in the spectra of the metal complexes but appeared in the adducts; a weak band also appeared in region 650–730 cm\(^{-1}\). These bands are assigned to the ν\textsubscript{M–N} (pyridine/imidazole) vibrational mode, indicating the presence of pyridine/imidazole in coordination with nickel in the adducts.

TABLE III. Selected IR bands (cm\(^{-1}\)) of the studied Ni(II) complexes with tentative assignment (vs = very strong, s = strong, m = medium, w = weak)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Complex</th>
<th>ν\textsubscript{OH} (oxime)</th>
<th>ν\textsubscript{C=N}</th>
<th>ν\textsubscript{C=N} (Py/Im)</th>
<th>ν\textsubscript{M–N}</th>
<th>ν\textsubscript{M–N} (Py/Im)</th>
<th>ν\textsubscript{M–O}</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)\textsubscript{2}]</td>
<td>3290 s</td>
<td>1605 vs</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>468 w</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>592 w</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)\textsubscript{2}(Py)\textsubscript{2}]</td>
<td>3350 s</td>
<td>1600 s</td>
<td>1555 w</td>
<td>472 w</td>
<td>690 m</td>
<td>562 w</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)\textsubscript{2}(Im)\textsubscript{2}]</td>
<td>3330 s</td>
<td>1590 s</td>
<td>1560 w</td>
<td>476 w</td>
<td>710 m</td>
<td>548 w</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)\textsubscript{2}]</td>
<td>3300 s</td>
<td>1614 vs</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>455 w</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>576 w</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)\textsubscript{2}(Py)\textsubscript{2}]</td>
<td>3320 s</td>
<td>1613 s</td>
<td>1545 w</td>
<td>460 w</td>
<td>699 m</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)\textsubscript{2}(Im)\textsubscript{2}]</td>
<td>3310 s</td>
<td>1612 s</td>
<td>1560 w</td>
<td>455 w</td>
<td>705 m</td>
<td>568 w</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The 1H-NMR spectra of parent complexes were taken in DMSO-\textit{d}_6. The phenolic proton peaks present in the spectra of the ligands are absent in the 1H-NMR spectra of all complexes, suggesting coordination of the phenolic oxygen to the metal.

Based on the elemental analysis, magnetic moments, electronic, IR and 1H-NMR data, tentative structures of the complexes and adducts are given in Fig. 2a and 2b, respectively.
Cyclic voltammetry

The oxidation–reduction potentials of the nickel ion in the complexes were studied by cyclic voltammetry. The cyclic voltammograms of the nickel(II) complexes were recorded in DMF containing tetraethylammonium perchlorate (0.10 M) as the supporting electrolyte. The cyclic voltammetric profiles of representative complexes are given in Fig. 3. The electrochemical data of all complexes obtained at the glassy carbon electrode in DMF are given in Table IV. The redox behaviour of the nickel(II) complexes showed two active responses by cyclic voltammetry. The $E_{1/2}$ values of the nickel complexes were observed in the potential range $-1.75$ to $-1.45 \text{ V vs. } \text{Ag/AgCl}$, assigned to the Ni$^{III}/$II couple and in the potential range $-1.50$ to $-0.95 \text{ V vs. } \text{Ag/AgCl}$, assigned to Ni$^{II}$/I. Repeated scans as well as various scan rates showed that dissociation did not occur in these complexes. The large non-equivalence of the current intensity of the cathodic and anodic peaks indicates the quasi-reversible behaviour of these complexes. The $\Delta E_p$ values were greater than the Nernstian values ($\Delta E_p \approx 59 \text{ mV}$) for a one-electron redox system. This indicates a considerable reorganization of the coordination sphere during electron transfer, as was observed for a number of other nickel (II) complexes. As can be seen from Table IV, the pyridine and imidazole adducts had higher $E_{1/2}$ values than the parent complexes, showing that the addition of the second ligand slightly destabilized the Ni(II) oxidation state. The $\Delta G^\circ$ values of the mixed ligand complexes were lower than those of the parent complexes, showing that the adducts were less stable than the parent complexes.
DNA CLEAVAGE ACTIVITY OF NICKEL(II) ADDUCTS

A comparison of the $E_{1/2}$ values of this redox couple of the present complexes with other analogous nitrogen donor macrocycles revealed that the oxime complexes undergo a more facile redox change, which seems to be a requirement for DNA cleavage.20

TABLE IV. Cyclic voltammetric data of the Ni(II) DAPO and DBPO complexes with or without pyridine/imidazole ligands (recorded in DMF at room temperature with Et$_4$NClO$_4$ as the supporting electrolyte; glassy carbon as the working electrode, Pt wire as the auxiliary electrode and Ag/AgCl as the reference electrode; scan rate: 50 mV s$^{-1}$)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Complex</th>
<th>Redox couple</th>
<th>$E_{p,c}$/V</th>
<th>$E_{p,a}$/V</th>
<th>$\Delta E_p$/mV</th>
<th>$E_{1/2}$/V</th>
<th>$\log K_c$</th>
<th>$\Delta G^{\circ}$/kJ mol$^{-1}$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)$_2$]</td>
<td>III/II</td>
<td>–1.52</td>
<td>–1.45</td>
<td>70</td>
<td>–1.48</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II/I</td>
<td>–1.25</td>
<td>–0.97</td>
<td>280</td>
<td>–1.11</td>
<td>9.31</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)$_2$(Py)$_2$]</td>
<td>III/II</td>
<td>–1.48</td>
<td>–1.45</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>–1.47</td>
<td>–</td>
<td>–</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II/I</td>
<td>–1.19</td>
<td>–0.89</td>
<td>300</td>
<td>–1.04</td>
<td>9.97</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DAPO)$_2$(Im)$_2$]</td>
<td>III/II</td>
<td>–1.54</td>
<td>–1.41</td>
<td>130</td>
<td>–1.47</td>
<td>4.32</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II/I</td>
<td>–1.20</td>
<td>–0.94</td>
<td>260</td>
<td>–1.07</td>
<td>8.64</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_2$]</td>
<td>III/II</td>
<td>–1.64</td>
<td>–1.53</td>
<td>110</td>
<td>–1.58</td>
<td>3.66</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II/I</td>
<td>–1.37</td>
<td>–1.12</td>
<td>250</td>
<td>–1.25</td>
<td>8.31</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_2$(Py)$_2$]</td>
<td>III/II</td>
<td>–1.72</td>
<td>–1.58</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>–1.65</td>
<td>4.65</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II/I</td>
<td>–1.33</td>
<td>–1.09</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>–1.21</td>
<td>7.98</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Ni(DBPO)$_2$(Im)$_2$]</td>
<td>III/II</td>
<td>–1.74</td>
<td>–1.58</td>
<td>160</td>
<td>–1.66</td>
<td>4.68</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>II/I</td>
<td>–1.34</td>
<td>–1.10</td>
<td>240</td>
<td>–1.22</td>
<td>7.98</td>
<td>46</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

$^{a}\log K_c = 0.434 nF/RT \Delta E_p$ $^{b} \Delta G^{\circ} = –2.303RT \log K_c$

Binding of the nickel(II) complexes with CT DNA

The interaction of the nickel(II) complexes with CT DNA was monitored by UV–Vis spectroscopy in the 265–280 nm and 300–315 nm regions. In the presence of increasing amounts of CT DNA, the spectra of all the complexes showed a decrease in the intensity of the bands in the case of parent complexes and increase in the intensity for the mixed ligand complexes (Fig. 4). However, the bands are shifted towards lower wavelengths (blue shift). The change in absorbance va-
values with increasing amount of CT DNA were used to evaluate the intrinsic binding constant \( K_b \) for the complexes.

![UV–Vis spectra](image)

Fig. 4. UV–Vis spectra of \([\text{Ni(DAPO)}_2\text{Im}_2]\) (37±0.5 μM) in the absence (dotted line) and presence of increasing amounts of CT DNA. Portion of the graph showing an isosbestic point at 337 nm is given in the inset.

In the presence of increasing amounts of CT DNA, the UV–Vis absorption of \( \text{Ni(DAPO)}_2 \) and \( \text{Ni(DBPO)}_2 \) showed hypsochromic shifts (\( \Delta \lambda_{\text{max}} \); 0.5 to 5.0 nm) and hypochromism (hypochromicity: –7.4 % for \( \text{Ni(DAPO)}_2 \) and –12.4 % for \( \text{Ni(DBPO)}_2 \)). \( \text{Ni(DBPO)}_2 \) exhibited the highest percentage hypochromic shift and binding constant of all the parent complexes. In contrast, the mixed ligand complexes showed hyperchromic shifts with increasing amounts of calf thymus DNA. The pyridine adducts of \( \text{Ni(DAPO)}_2 \) and \( \text{Ni(DBPO)}_2 \) showed hyperchromicity of 6.5 and 11.8, respectively, while for the imidazole adducts, these values were 5.8 and 5.6. The change in hypochromic shifts to hyperchromic shifts when going from the parent complexes to the mixed ligand complexes suggest a change in the mode of DNA binding. This may be attributed to the change in the structure from square planar (parent complexes) to octahedral (mixed ligand complexes). The order of the binding of the complexes with DNA is as follows:
DNA CLEAVAGE ACTIVITY OF NICKEL(II) ADDUCTS

Ni(DBPO)$_2$Im$_2$ (2.6×10$^6$) > Ni(DAPO)$_2$Im$_2$ (2.4×10$^6$) > Ni(DBPO)$_2$Py$_2$ (1.8×10$^6$) > Ni(DAPO)$_2$Py$_2$ (1.6×10$^6$) > Ni(DBPO)$_2$ (3.4×10$^5$) > Ni(DAPO)$_2$ (2.9×10$^5$).

The strong DNA binding nature of the octahedral mixed ligand nickel complexes may be due to the additional π–π interactions through the aromatic ring of the nitrogen bases. The binding constants of the square planar parent complexes are also sufficiently high, possibly due to an intercalation mode of binding.\textsuperscript{21}

Thermal denaturation

The binding of small molecules into the DNA double helix is known to increase the melting temperature of the helix, which is the temperature at which the double helix is denatured into single stranded DNA.\textsuperscript{22} The value of extinction coefficient of the DNA bases at 260 nm in the double helical form is lower than in the single stranded form. Hence, melting of the helix leads to an increase in the absorption at this wavelength. Thus, the transition temperature from helix to coil can be determined by monitoring the absorbance of the DNA bases at 260 nm.

The thermal melting studies were performed at [DNA]/[complex] = 25. The $T_m$ values were determined by monitoring the absorbance of DNA at 260 nm as a function of temperature. The melting point of free CT-DNA was 60±1 °C under the employed experimental conditions. Under the same set of conditions, addition of Ni(DAPO)$_2$, Ni(DAPO)$_2$Py$_2$ and Ni(DAPO)$_2$Im$_2$ increased $T_m$ (±1 °C) by 3, 5 and 6 °C, respectively, while Ni(DBPO)$_2$, Ni(DBPO)$_2$Py$_2$ and Ni(DBPO)$_2$Im$_2$ increased $T_m$ (±1 °C) by 4, 5 and 7 °C, respectively. These increases of the $T_m$ values of CT-DNA in the presence of the complexes indicated that these compounds stabilized the double helix of DNA.\textsuperscript{23}

Cleavage activity of pBR322 plasmid DNA

Gel electrophoresis experiments using pBR322 circular plasmid DNA were performed with the ligands and complexes in the presence and absence of H$_2$O$_2$ as an oxidant. At micromolar concentrations for a 2 h incubation period, the ligands exhibited no significant cleavage activity in the absence and in presence of the oxidant (H$_2$O$_2$). The nuclease activity was greatly enhanced by the incorporation of the nickel ion into the respective ligands.

The cleavage activities of the nickel complexes on pBR322 are shown in Fig. 5. In Fig. 5, lanes 1 and 2 are controls while the other lanes contain nickel complexes in presence (odd lanes) and absence (even lanes) of oxidant (H$_2$O$_2$). The nickel complexes of DAPO and DBPO were run in lanes 3 and 4, and 9 and 10, respectively. It is clear that the parent complexes did not show a significant cleavage activity even in presence of the oxidant. Lanes 5 and 6, and 11 and 12 contained the pyridine adducts of Ni(DAPO)$_2$ and Ni(DBPO)$_2$, respectively, in the presence and absence of oxidant. Both adducts converted form I (super coiled) into form II (nicked). The cleavage activity of the nickel adducts was signifi-
cantly increased in the presence of the oxidant (H$_2$O$_2$). Similarly, the imidazole adducts also showed higher cleavage activity in the presence of oxidant. In lanes 13 and 14, containing Ni(DBPO)$_2$Im$_2$, significant cleavage activity was observed, while both form I and II were converted into smears in the presence of oxidant.

From Fig. 5, it is evident that the Ni(DBPO)$_2$Im$_2$ complex showed significant cleavage activity in the presence of the oxidant. This may be attributed to the formation of hydroxyl free radicals, which oxidized Ni(II) to Ni(III), presumably through Fenton-type reactions, resulting in the formation of reactive oxygen species, which could then cause oxidative damage to DNA.\textsuperscript{24}

CONCLUSIONS

Mixed ligand complexes having the formulae Ni(L)$_2$L$_1$ (where L = DAPO or DBPO and L$_1$ = pyridine (Py) or imidazole (Im)) were synthesized and characterized by magnetic susceptibility and elemental analysis, as well as by UV–Vis, IR and $^1$H-NMR spectroscopy. The electronic spectral data suggested a square planar structure for the parent complexes and an octahedral structure for the adducts. The electrochemical data of these complexes, realised by cyclic voltammetry, showed the redox couple Ni$^{III}$/Ni$^{II}$. Absorption titrations were performed on CT DNA to study the binding nature. The values of the binding constant were sufficiently high (10$^6$) and comparable to other mixed ligands.\textsuperscript{25} Both the binding constant and thermal denaturation studies suggested that these complexes bind to CT DNA by an intercalative mechanism.\textsuperscript{26} The DNA cleavage activity of the nickel complexes determined on double-stranded pBR322 circular plasmid DNA showed that these complexes cleave DNA by an oxidation mechanism, mainly through a Fenton reaction.

Acknowledgments. The financial support received from the University Grant Commission, New Delhi, India (F12-118/2001) is gratefully acknowledged.
ИЗВОД
СИНТЕЗА, КАРАКТЕРИЗАЦИЈА И АКТИВНОСТ НИКАЛ(II) АДУКАТА СА АРОМАТИЧНИМ ХЕТЕРОЦИКЛИЧНИМ БАЗАМА ПРЕМА РАСКИДАЊУ DNA

M. S. SUREN德拉 BABU1, PITCHIKA. G. KRISHNA2, K. HUSSAIN REDDY1 и G. H. PHILIP2
1Department of Chemistry, Sri Krishnadevaraya University Anantapur-515003
2Department of Zoology, Sri Krishnadevaraya University Anantapur-515003, India

Синтетисани су мешовити лигандни комплекси никла(II) са 2,4-дихидроксиацитофенон-оксимом (DAPO), 2,4-дихидроксибензофенон-оксимом (DBPO) као премарним лигандима и пиридином (Py), имидазолом (Im) као секундарним лигандима и окакартисани моларном проводњивошћу, магнетним моментима, електронским, IR и 1H-NMR спектрима. Електрохемијска испитивања извршена су цикличном волтаметријом. Активни сигнали су приписани редокс паровима NiIII/II и NiII/I. Интеракције везивања између металних комплекса и CT DNA изучаване су апсорпцијом и термичком денатурацијом. Активност комплекса према раскидању извршена је на двоструко спиралном pBR322 циркуларном плазмиду DNA коришћењем гел електрофорезе. Сви комплекси показали су повећану нуклеазну активност у присуству оксидансе (H2O2). Нуклеазне активности мешовитог лигандних комплекса упоређене су са поузданим бакар(II) комплексима.

(Примљено 21. јануара, ревидирано 7. октобра 2009)

REFERENCES

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
A study of the formation constants of ternary and quaternary complexes of some bivalent transition metals

SANGITA SHARMA*, DIPIKA DALWADI and MADHURJYA NEOG

Department of Chemistry, Hemchandracharya North Gujarat University, Patan-384 265, Gujarat, India

(Received 27 January, revised 14 September 2009)

Abstract: The formation of hetero-ligand 1:1:1, M(II)-Opda-Sal/Gly ternary and 1:1:1:1, M(II)-Opda-Sal-Gly quaternary complexes, where M(II) = Ni, Cu, Zn and Cd; Opda = \(\sigma\)-phenylenediamine, Sal = salicylic acid, Gly = glycine, was studied pH-metrically in aqueous medium. The formation constants for the resulting ternary and quaternary complexes were evaluated at a constant ionic strength, \(\mu = 0.20\) mol dm\(^{-3}\) and temperature, 30±0.1 °C. The order of the formation constants in terms of the metal ion for both type of complexes was found to be Cu(II) > Ni(II) > Zn(II) > Cd(II). This order was explained based on the increasing number of fused rings, the coordination number of the metal ions, the Irving – William order and the stability of various species. The expected species formed in solution were pruned with the Fortran IV program SPEPLOT and the stability of the ternary and quaternary complexes is explained.

Keywords: formation constants; transition metals; salicylic acid; quaternary complexes.

INTRODUCTION

Solution studies on binary and ternary complexes using divalent and trivalent metal ions has been extensively studied.\(^1\)–\(^4\) Although the formation of ternary complexes has been very well studied,\(^5\)–\(^7\) the formation of quaternary species with transition and inner transition metal ions has been limited to a few papers.\(^8\)–\(^12\) Only a few references have reported on quaternary complexes in which the metal ions not only form stable complexes, but also expand their coordination number. The increasing importance of ternary complexes, especially those involving ligands containing functional groups identical to those present in enzymes, viz. \(-\text{COOH}, -\text{NH}_2, \text{etc.}\), is obvious from the application of such complexes in many analytical and biological reactions.\(^13\)–\(^14\) Diamines, hydroxy acids and amino acids as complexing agent have been widely studied in binary systems.\(^15\)–\(^17\)

*Corresponding author. E-mail: smridhee2000@yahoo.co.in
doi: 10.2298/JSC1001075S
but hitherto the literature does not corroborate where these ligands are used in combination for either ternary and quaternary systems. In addition, there is no comparative study which was performed on the formation constants of binary (monoligated), ternary (biligated) and quaternary (triligated) complexes of transition metals.

Herein, a comparative solution state electrometric study is reported on ternary (MLL', ML'L", MLL") and triligated (quaternary) (MLL'L") complexes, where M = Cu(II), Ni(II), Zn(II) and Cd(II) metal ions, and L = α-phenylenediamine, L' = salicylic acid and L" = glycine as ligands using the pH-metric technique in aqueous medium at a constant ionic strength \( \mu = 0.20 \text{ mol dm}^{-3} \) and temperature 30±0.1 °C. The aim was to compare the stabilities of the various species in the solution state. The active forms of the species found in a computer-augmented modeling study were ML, ML₂, ML', ML", ML₂, ML"₂, ML₂H, MLL', MLL", ML'L" and MLL'L".

**EXPERIMENTAL**

**Employed chemicals**

All the chemicals used were of analytical reagent grade. α-Phenylenediamine, salicylic acid, glycine and the metal chlorides (Aldrich-USA) were used without further purification. The metal chloride solutions were acidified with accurately known amounts of HClO₄ to prevent hydrolysis. The exact concentrations of the solutions of the lanthanide nitrates were determined by complexometric titration with the disodium salt of EDTA.¹⁸ All solutions were prepared in doubly distilled CO₂-free water. The carbonate-free NaOH solution was standardized by a reported method.¹⁹ Perchloric acid was standardized with a standard NaOH solution and the constant ionic strength was maintained with the inert electrolyte sodium perchlorate (NaClO₄) (Reidel).

**Apparatus**

Potentiometric titrations were performed using a Systronics \( \mu \) pH meter 361, having a combined glass electrode and a temperature probe with a readability ±0.1 °C. The temperature was maintained using a High Precision Water Bath Cat. No. MSW-274 with a readability ±0.1 °C. The titrations were realized in a specially designed glass cell with a magnetic stirrer under a nitrogen atmosphere to avoid any side reactions. The experimental procedure involved the potentiometric titration of the following sets of solutions:

1. acid titration: perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml);
2. first ligand titration (L): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + Opda (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
3. second ligand titration (L'): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + Sal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
4. third ligand titration (L''): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + Gly (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
5. metal + first ligand titration (ML): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + metal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Opda (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
6. metal + second ligand titration (ML'): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + metal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Sal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
7. metal + third ligand titration (ML''): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + metal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Gly (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
8. metal + first + second ligand titration (MLL'): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + metal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Opda (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Sal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
9. metal + first + third ligand titration (MLL"): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + metal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Opda (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Gly (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
10. metal + second + third ligand titration (ML'L"): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + metal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Sal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Gly (0.020 M, 5.0 ml);
11. metal + first + second + third ligand titration (MLL'L"): perchloric acid (0.20 M, 5.0 ml) + metal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Opda (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Sal (0.020 M, 5.0 ml) + Gly (0.020 M, 5.0 ml).
The total volume used in each cell was 50 ml and the ionic strength was maintained at 0.20 M (NaClO₄) at the temperature 30±0.1 °C in all sets. The titrations performed with carbonate-free standardized 0.20 M NaOH solution. The carbonate content was checked with a Gran Plot and the required correction was made in the input file before using the computer programs.

Calculations

Ligand formation constants. The dissociation constants of o-phenylenediamine (pK₁ = 4.61, pK₂ = 2.81), salicylic acid (pK₁ = 9.32, pK₂ = 2.31) and glycine (pK₁ = 12.03, pK₂ = 2.93) were calculated by the method of Irving and Rosotti. The formation constants were calculated using the BEST computer program; the results were comparable with literature values.

Binary formation constants. The binary formation constant were calculated using the BEST program and results were comparable with literature values.

Ternary formation constants. The ternary formation constants were calculated using a modified form of the Irving and Rossotti titration technique and equations reported earlier.

Quaternary formation constants. The formation constants (log K₃MLL'L") of the quaternary complexes formed by the simultaneous coordination of all the ligands to the metal ion were calculated by the method of Ramamoorthy and Santappa from the following expression:

\[
K_{MLL'L'} = \frac{T_M - (1/3)AX}{(1/3)^4 A^4 X}
\]

where \(a = [H^+]\left(K_1 + K'_2 + K''_2\right); \ b = [H^+]\left(K_1K_2^+ + K'_1K'_2 + K''_1K''_2\right); \ c = 1 + 3a + 3b, \) and \(K_1, \ K'_1 \) and \(K''_1 \) are the first dissociation constants and \(K_2, \ K'_2 \) and \(K''_2 \) are the second dissociation constants of the selected ligands L, L', and L", respectively.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

The diamine has two protonable –NH₂ groups, salicylic acid two dissociable groups –OH and –COOH, while glycine has one protonable and one dissociable group. Using the Irving and Rossotti method, the pKₐ values for diamine, glycine and salicylic acid were calculated and compared with literature values. The nature of the curves was similar for all four metal ions selected in the present study. For the sake of brevity and comparison, only the curves for the binary, ternary and triligated (quaternary) complexes of Cu(II) with the Opda, Sal and Gly systems are discussed in detail and the titration results are presented in graphical form in Fig. 1.
Fig. 1. Representative titration curves for triligated Cu(II)-Opda-Sal-Gly complexes at 30±0.1 °C, µ = 0.20 M (NaClO₄).

A well-defined inflection on curve b at pH ≈ 2.6 is due to protonation of ligand L, similarly types of inflection points at pH ≈ 3.4 and 5.7 are seen for curves c and d, which are the first dissociation constants for ligand L' and L'', respectively.

**Binary systems.** Curve e shows an inflection at pH ≈ 3, which may be attributed to the 1:1 Cu(II)-Opda binary complex. Another inflection at pH ≈ 7 can be attributed to 1:2 Cu(II)-Opda binary complexes. Similar types of inflection curves were obtained for Cu(II)-Gly at pH ≈ 2.7 and ≈ 6.5, and for Cu(II)-Sal at pH ≈ 2.5 and ≈ 6.8, respectively.

**Ternary systems.** Curve h, representing the titration of 1:1:1 Cu(II)-Opda-Sal species, gives an inflection at pH ≈ 3.0, showing the formation of the 1:1:1 ternary complex in the lower pH range. Curve i depicts the titration of Cu(II)-Opda-Gly system. The inflection at pH ≈ 3.5 indicates complexation of the metal ion with both ligands and the formation of ternary complexes. A precipitate appeared at pH ≈ 7.0. The reactions for the formation of 1:1 ternary complexes are presented below:

\[
\begin{align*}
M^{2+} + \text{Opda} + \text{sal. acid} + 4\text{OH}^- & \rightarrow [(\text{M–Opda})^{2+–}\text{Sal.acid}^{2–}] + 4\text{H}_2\text{O} \\
[(\text{Opda–M})^{2+–}\text{Sal. acid}^{2–}] + 2\text{OH}^- & \rightarrow [\text{M–Opda}]^{2+} + \text{M(OH)}_2 + \text{Sal. acid}^{2–} \\
M^{2+} + \text{Opda} + \text{glycine} + 4\text{OH}^- & \rightarrow [(\text{M–Opda})^{2+–}\text{glycine}^{1–}] + 4\text{H}_2\text{O} \\
[(\text{Opda–M})^{2+–}\text{glycine}^{1–}] + \text{OH}^- & \rightarrow [\text{M–Opda}]^{2+} + \text{M(OH)}_2 + \text{glycine}^{1–}
\end{align*}
\]
A well-defined separation of curve j from curve f indicates the formation of 1:1:1 Cu(II)–Gly–Sal. Another inflection at pH 5.5 on curve (j) indicates disproportionation of the initially formed ternary complex at higher pH values.

**Quaternary systems.** Curve k represents the titration of the 1:1:1:1 Cu(II)-Opda-Sal-Gly quaternary system. An initial lowering of the pH value as compared to the binary and ternary systems and the separation at pH ≈2.2 represents the simultaneous addition of three ligands to the metal ion whereby 1:1:1:1 mixed ligand complexes are formed. The calculated values of the formation constants for the ternary and quaternary complexes and the corresponding free energies of formation are presented in Table I. The relative stabilities of the resulting quaternary species \( \log K_{MLL} \) in terms of the metal ions have the following order: Cu(II) > Ni(II) > Zn(II) > Cd(II), which is the same as in earlier observations.\(^{26}\) This order can be explained based on the decreasing size and increasing ionic potential (charge/ratio) of the transition metals. The higher stabilities of the quaternary complexes compared to the ternary ones can be attributed to the increased number of fused rings and extra-stabilization caused by ligand–ligand interactions in the quaternary complexes.

**TABLE I.** Formation constants and free energies of formation of ternary (1:1:1) and triligated (1:1:1:1) complexes of M(II) ions at 30±0.1 °C and ionic strength, \( \mu = 0.20 \) M (NaClO₄)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Metal ions</th>
<th>1:1:1, M(II)-Opda-Sal/Gly</th>
<th>1:1:1:1 M(II)-Opda-Sal-Gly</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sal</td>
<td>( \log K_{MLL} )</td>
<td>( \Delta G / \text{kcal mol}^{-1} )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cu(II)</td>
<td>9.27</td>
<td>–1.34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni(II)</td>
<td>8.34</td>
<td>–1.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zn(II)</td>
<td>8.20</td>
<td>–1.27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cd(II)</td>
<td>7.224</td>
<td>–1.19</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The constancy of the calculated values of the stability constants observed in the region of the formation of the quaternary complex supports the formation of mixed ligand complexes. The almost negligible values of the percentage dissociation of the second proton of salicylic acid (0.99 %) and glycine (0.20 %) in the lower pH range (2.5–3.2), evaluated by the method of Serjent,\(^{27}\) indicate that salicylic acid and glycine behave as monobasic acids and their second proton is liberated at pH > 5.

**Species distribution diagrams**

The various expected species of stoichiometric triligated systems are: LH, LH₂, L’H, L’H₂, L”H, L”H₂, MLH, ML, ML₂, ML’H, ML’, ML’₂, ML”H, ML”, ML”₂, MLL’, MLL”, ML”L”, MLL”L” and these were assumed in different chemical models. The species distribution diagrams for all the systems under investigation were obtained for different metal to ligand ratios in solutions using the va-
values of the calculated formation constants in the BEST fit chemical model, which supports the formation and stability of 1:1:1:1 MLL′L″ quaternary complexes.

In order to demonstrate these quantitative trends, the species distribution diagram obtained in a 1:1:1:1 solution of M(II), diamine (L), salicylic acid (L′) and glycine (L″) is shown in Fig. 2. The possibility of hydroxo and polynuclear species was also tested and detected by use of the SPEPLOT computer program. The concentration of MLL′L″ species was 70 % for M(II)-Opda-Sal-Gly triligated systems. The negative values of the free energies of formation also supported the spontaneity of the reactions in the formation of the complexes.

Fig. 2. Species distribution diagram for triligated Cu(II) Opda-Sal-Gly complexes at 30±0.1 °C, μ = 0.20 M (NaClO₄).

CONCLUSIONS

The stability of all the analogous complexes was in the order of Cu(II) > Ni(II) > Zn(II) > Cd(II) as anticipated from the increasing charge density along the transition metal series. In term of complex species, the order was quaternary > ternary, which can be explained based on the increased number of fused rings and the extra stabilisation caused by ligand-ligand interactions.
ИЗВОД
ПРОУЧАВАЊЕ КОНСТАНТИ НАСТАЈАЊА ТЕРНЕРНIH И КВАРТЕРНЕРНИH КОМПЛЕКСА НЕКИХ ДВОВАЛЕНТНИХ ПРЕЛАЗНИХ МЕТАЛА

SANGITA SHARMA, DIPIKA DALWADI и MADHURJYA NEOG
Department of Chemistry, Hemchandracharya North Gujarat University, Patan-384 265, Gujarat, India


Константе настајања за добијене тернерне и кватернерне комплексе процењене су на константној јонској јачини μ = 0,20 mol dm⁻³ и температури од 30±0,1 °C. Редослед константи настајања у односу на металне јоне за оба комплекса је био Cu(II) > Ni(II) > Zn(II) > Cd(II). Он је објашњен на основу Irving–Williamовог редоследа заснованог на повећању броја координатних прстенова, координационог броја металних јона, редоследа и стабилности разних врста. Очекиване врсте настале у растору су обрађене програмом SPEPLOT Fortran-a IV и објашњена је стабилност тернерних и кватернерних комплекса.

(Примљено 27. јануара, ревирирано 14. септембар 2009)

REFERENCES

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
Effect of a ring on the cyclic conjugation in another ring: applications to acenaphthylene-type polycyclic conjugated molecules

BORIS FURTULA, IVAN GUTMAN*,#, SVETLANA JEREMIĆ and SLAVKO RADENKOVIĆ

Faculty of Science, University of Kragujevac, P. O. Box 60, 34000 Kragujevac, Serbia

(Received 2 June 2009)

Abstract: In a recent work, a method was developed for assessing the influence $ief(G, Z_0 | Z_1)$ of a ring $Z_1$ on the energy effect of another ring $Z_0$ in a polycyclic conjugated molecule $G$. Herein, a report is given of detailed numerical investigations of $ief(G, Z_0 | Z_1)$ aimed at the elucidation of the influence of various six-membered rings on the intensity of cyclic conjugation in the five-membered ring of acenaphthylene-type molecules. The earlier discovered regularities for cyclic conjugation in acenaphthylene-type molecules (in particular, the PCP rule and the linear rule) could thus not only be rationalized, but also a number of hitherto concealed regularities could be envisaged.

Keywords: cyclic conjugation; energy effect of cyclic conjugation; acenaphthylene-type hydrocarbons; PCP-rule.

INTRODUCTION

In the theory of polycyclic conjugated molecules,1–3 it is well known that the size and mutual arrangement of the rings have a profound influence on the behavior of the π-electrons and, therefore, on practically all physical and chemical properties of the respective compounds. A method for assessing the effect of individual rings on the total π-electron energy was already elaborated in the 1970s and since then found numerous chemical applications; for details see the review4 and the recent papers.5–12 The energy effect ($ef$) of a ring can be viewed as a measure of the intensity of cyclic conjugation in this ring.

Most of the investigations of the π-electron properties of polycyclic conjugated molecules were focused on benzenoid hydrocarbons.3,4 Aacenaphthenes and fluoranthenes are structurally very similar to benzenoid systems, differing from them by the presence of a single five-membered ring. Yet, their systematic

*Corresponding author. E-mail: gutman@kg.ac.rs
# Serbian Chemical Society member.

doi: 10.2298/JSC1001083F

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
study commenced only quite recently\textsuperscript{13} and was eventually extended to species the odd-membered ring of which has a size greater than five.\textsuperscript{12} A number of general properties of these benzenoid-like systems could be established,\textsuperscript{8–12,14,15} of which the most interesting are those related to cyclic conjugation in the five-membered ring.\textsuperscript{8–11}

In this paper, acenaphthylene-type conjugated molecules are considered. Their structure is evident from Fig. 1 and the subsequent figures; a more formal definition can be found elsewhere.\textsuperscript{13}

Fig. 1. Acenaphthylene (1) and some of its congeners (2–6). The six-membered rings attached to the parent hydrocarbon (1) that are in a PCP and a linear constellation are marked by P and L, respectively; the other rings are marked by asterisks. A six-membered ring is said to be in a PCP constellation if it is connected to the five-membered ring by a single carbon–carbon bond. A six-membered ring is said to be in a linear constellation if it is separated from the five-membered ring by two carbon–carbon bonds.\textsuperscript{8,9,11}

According to their position with regard to the five-membered ring, three types of six-membered rings can be distinguished in acenaphthalenes: rings in a PCP constellation, rings in a linear constellation, and rings that neither are in a PCP nor in a linear constellation; for explanation and examples see Fig. 1.

Based on a large number of calculations, it has been established\textsuperscript{8–11} that six-membered rings in a PCP constellation significantly increase the $ef$-value, \textit{i.e.}, the magnitude of the cyclic conjugation, in the five-membered ring (the so-called PCP rule), whereas rings in a linear constellation slightly decrease it (the so-called linear rule). However, a theoretical explanation of these empirical regularities was not possible to find. Namely, by introducing a new six-membered ring into the acenaphthylene molecule, a large number of structural features (\textit{e.g.}, the number of carbon and hydrogen atoms, the number of carbon–carbon bonds, \textit{etc.}) are simultaneously changed and it is not easy to separate cyclic from non-cyclic effects. A way out of this problem was recently proposed.\textsuperscript{16} Its essence is that...
instead of comparing cyclic conjugation in two acenaphthylene species of different size and structure, one extracts the influence of a ring on the ef-value of another ring within the same molecule.

If, as usual, the energy effect of a ring (or cycle) \( Z_0 \) of a polycyclic conjugated molecule the molecular graph of which is \( G \) is denoted by \( ef(G, Z_0) \), then the influence of another ring (or cycle) \( Z_1 \) on the value of \( ef(G, Z_0) \) will be denoted by \( ief(G, Z_0 | Z_1) \). How this latter quantity is calculated is briefly described in the subsequent section.

**THEORY**

Let \( G \) be the molecular graph\(^{13,17} \) of an acenaphthylene-type system, possessing \( n \) vertices. Let \( Z_0 \) be its (unique) five-membered ring and \( Z_1 \) another ring of \( G \), which necessarily must be of size six. Denote by \( \varphi(G, x) \) the characteristic polynomial\(^{17} \) of the graph \( G \) and let \( \varphi(G - Z_0, x) \), \( \varphi(G - Z_1, x) \), and \( \varphi(G - Z_0 - Z_1, x) \) be, respectively, the characteristic polynomials of the subgraphs \( G - Z_0 \), \( G - Z_1 \), and \( G - Z_0 - Z_1 \). Let further \( i \) be the imaginary unit, \( i = \sqrt{-1} \).

It was shown\(^{16} \) that the influence of ring \( Z_1 \) on the energy effect of ring \( Z_0 \) can be expressed as:

\[
ife(G, Z_0 | Z_1) = \frac{2}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{A_1(x) + iB_1(x) - A_1(x) + iB_1(x) - 2iA_0(x)}{A(x) + iB(x) - 2iA_0(x)} \, dx
\]

(1)

where

\[
\varphi(G, ix) = i^n \left[ A(x) + iB(x) \right]
\]

\[
\varphi(G - Z_0, ix) = i^{n-5} \left[ A_0(x) \right]
\]

\[
\varphi(G - Z_1, ix) = i^{n-6} \left[ A_1(x) + iB_1(x) \right]
\]

\[
\varphi(G - Z_0 - Z_1, ix) = i^{n-11} \left[ A_{01}(x) \right]
\]

and where \( A, B, A_0, A_1, B_1 \) and \( A_{01} \) are polynomials (in the variable \( x \)) all coefficients of which are positive or zero; for more details see Ref. 16.

The calculation of the right-hand side of Eq. (1) is not easy. However, the true problem with Eq. (1) is that its structure-dependency is so complicated that no generally valid conclusion could be deduced from it. Using certain, pertinently chosen by not very accurate, approximations, the right-hand side of Eq. (1) could be simplified as:\(^{16} \)

\[
ife(G, Z_0 | Z_1) = \frac{8}{\pi} \int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{A_0(x) \left[ A(x)A_{01}(x) - A_0(x)A_1(x) \right]}{A(x)^2 + 4A_0(x)^2} \, dx
\]

(2)

The advantage of formula (2) is that all terms in it, except the difference:

\[
A(x)A_{01}(x) - A_0(x)A_1(x)
\]

(3)
are necessarily positive-valued for all \( x > 0 \). Therefore, the sign of the right-hand side of Eq. (2), and thus also of \( ief \), depends on the sign of Eq. (3).

It could be demonstrated\(^{16}\) that if the ring \( Z_1 \) is in a PCP constellation to the five-membered ring \( Z_0 \), then Eq. (3) is a polynomial of degree \( 2n-13 \) with a positive leading coefficient. Consequently, Eq. (3) gives positive values for, at least, sufficiently large \( x \), implying that the right-hand side of Eq. (2) is also positive-valued, in good agreement with the PCP rule. If the ring \( Z_1 \) is in a linear constellation to the five-membered ring \( Z_0 \), then Eq. (3) is a polynomial of degree \( 2n-15 \) with a negative leading coefficient, implying that the right-hand side of Eq. (2) is negative-valued, in harmony with the linear rule. If the ring \( Z_1 \) neither is in a PCP nor in a linear constellation to the five-membered ring \( Z_0 \), then Eq. (3) is a polynomial of degree \( 2n-17 \) or lower, but the sign of its leading coefficient is not always the same. In other words, in this case the \( ief \) may assume both positive and negative values. The following numerical studies gave examples for both \( ief > 0 \) and \( ief < 0 \).

**NUMERICAL WORK**

In view of the fact that all the general regularities for \( ief(G, Z_0 | Z_1) \), outlined in the preceding section,\(^{16}\) were deduced employing the approximate expression (2), the first point that needs to be checked by numerical calculation is whether there is any agreement between the approximate and exact \( ief \)-values. That such an agreement does indeed exist is seen from Fig. 2.

![Fig. 2. Correlation between the exact (Eq. (1)) and approximate (Eq. (2)) values of \( ief(G, Z_0 | Z_1) \) for acenaphthylene congeners, where \( Z_0 \) is the five-membered and \( Z_1 \) some six-membered ring, numerical values are available from the authors upon request. It should be noted that in no case do the approximate and exact \( ief \)-values differ in sign.](image-url)
The data presented in Fig. 2 show that from a quantitative point of view, the approximation (2) is not particularly good: the $ifef$-values computed by means of Eq. (2) are about two-times smaller than the exact $ifef$-values. On the other hand, the correlation between the approximate and exact $ifef$-values is remarkably good. For qualitative considerations, it is of greatest importance that whenever the right-hand side of Eq. (2) is positive (resp. negative), then the right-hand side of Eq. (1) is also found to be positive (resp. negative). This implies that the inferences made based on Eq. (2) and the sign of the polynomial (3), specified in the preceding section, remain valid also if the $ifef$ is calculated by means of Eq. (1). In particular, our earlier offered\textsuperscript{16} proofs of the PCP rule and the linear rule are now seen to hold at the exact level of the theory.

In order to learn about the long-range influences on cyclic conjugation, the $ifef(G, Z_0 | Z_k)$-values were examined for the six-membered rings $Z_k, k = 1, 2, \ldots, h$ of the acenaphthylene congeners $A_h$ and $B_h$ depicted in Fig. 3. The respective $ifef$-values are plotted in Figs. 4 and 5.

Fig. 3. The acenaphthylene congeners used for testing the influence of far-lying six-membered rings, $Z_k, k = 1, 2, \ldots, h$, on the cyclic conjugation in the five-membered ring $Z_0$, see Figs. 4 and 5.

The ring $Z_1$ in the system $A_h$ is in a PCP constellation and, in harmony with the PCP rule, $ifef(A_h, Z_0 | Z_1)$ is positive-valued. The rings $Z_k, k = 2, \ldots, h$, may be viewed as extending the PCP constellation. As seen from Fig. 4, the influence of these latter rings is also positive and monotonically decreases with increasing $k$, i.e., with the increasing distance from the five-membered ring. It may be said that the $ifef$-values of the rings $Z_k, k = 1, 2, \ldots, h$ in $A_h$ have a regular behavior.

The case $h = 2$ is exceptional since in $A_2$, the influence of the ring $Z_2$ is greater than that of $Z_1$. One should note that $A_2$ is the same as the naphthaleno-acenaphthylene 7, depicted in Fig. 6. Its $ifef$-values will be discussed in more detail in connection with Fig. 6 and Table I.

The situation with the system $B_h$ is somewhat more complex. The ring $Z_1$ in $B_h$ is in a linear constellation and, in harmony with the linear rule, $ifef(B_h, Z_0 | Z_1)$ is negative-valued. The rings $Z_k, k = 2, \ldots, h$, may be viewed as extending the linear constellation. However, their $ifef$-values are positive or near-zero. As seen from Fig. 5, the influence of these latter rings increases with increasing distance.
from the five-membered ring and slightly decreases only at very large distances. It is difficult to understand such an irregular behavior and its rationalization will remain a task for the future.

Fig. 4. Influence of the ring $Z_k$ of the acenaphthylene congeners $A_h$ on the magnitude of the cyclic conjugation in the five-membered ring $Z_0$, cf. Fig. 3.

Fig. 5. Influence of the ring $Z_k$ of the acenaphthylene congeners $B_h$ on the magnitude of the cyclic conjugation in the five-membered ring $Z_0$, cf. Fig. 3.
Motivated by the above-described peculiarities of the $\text{ief}$-values of distant-lying rings, their detailed study was undertaken. From the numerous examples examined, in the following, only the results for the six naphthalenoacenaphthylenes, species 7–12 depicted in Fig. 6, will be presented. The respective $\text{ief}$-values are given in Table I. Note that $A_2$ and $B_2$ in Fig. 3 are the same as 7 and 10 in Fig. 6.

![Fig. 6. The six possible naphthaleno-annelated acenaphthylenes; their $\text{ief } G Z Z$- and $\text{ief } G Z Z$-values are given in Table I.](image)

**TABLE I.** Influence of the six-membered rings in the naphthalene fragment on the magnitude of the cyclic conjugation of the five-membered ring of the naphthalenoacenaphthylenes depicted in Fig. 6. The $\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_1)$-values clearly obey the PCP rule (in the case of 7, 8 and 9) and the linear rule (in the case of 10, 11 and 12). For a discussion on $\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_2)$ see text.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Compound</th>
<th>$\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_1)$</th>
<th>$\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_2)$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>0.00194</td>
<td>0.00199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>0.00158</td>
<td>−0.00154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>0.00154</td>
<td>−0.00106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>−0.00050</td>
<td>0.00018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>−0.00053</td>
<td>0.00048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>−0.00042</td>
<td>0.00015</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

As can be seen from Table I, the $\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_1)$-values behave just as expected based on the PCP rule and the linear rule. A general regularity for the $\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_2)$-values could not be envisaged. As already noted, in the case of molecule 7, $\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_2) > \text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_1)$ in spite of the fact that $Z_2$ is more distant from $Z_0$ than $Z_1$. For the systems 8 and 9, $\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_2)$ is negative, whereas for 7, 10, 11 and 12, it is positive. Furthermore, although molecules 11 and 12 are known to have very similar $\pi$-electron properties, their $\text{ief } (G,Z_0 \mid Z_2)$-values differ significantly.
In view of the above, it can be concluded that in the case of six-membered rings in the PCP and linear constellation, the simple and generally valid rules exist for their influence on the cyclic conjugation in the five-membered ring ofacenaphthylene congeners. In contrast to this, rings at a greater distance from the five-membered ring (those marked by asterisks in Fig. 1) exhibit a quite irregular and “counterintuitive” behavior.

Acknowledgement. The authors thank the Serbian Ministry of Science and Technological Development of the Republic of Serbia for partial support of this work, through Grant No. 144015G.

REFERENCES
2. J. R. Dias, Molecular Orbital Calculations Using Chemical Graph Theory, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1993
The Fujita combinatorial enumeration for the non-rigid group of 2,4-dimethylbenzene

ALI MOGHANI1*, SOROOR NAGHDI SEDEH1 and MOHAMMAD REZA SOROUHESH2

1Department of Color Physics, Institute for Colorants, Paints and Coatings (ICPC), Tehran and 2Department of Mathematics, Islamic Azad University, South Branch Tehran, Tehran, Iran

(Received 1 June, revised 21 July 2009)

Abstract: Using non-rigid group theory, it was previously shown that the full non-rigid group of 2,4-dimethylbenzene is an ummatured and isomorphic to the group \( C_2 \times (C_3 \wr C_2) \) of order 36, where \( C_n \) is the cyclic group of order \( n \), the symbols \( \times \) and \( \wr \) stand for the direct and wreath products, respectively. Herein, it is first shown that this group has 12 dominant classes. Then, the Markaracter Table, the Table of all integer-valued characters and the unit subduced cycle index (USCI) Table of the full non-rigid group of 2,4-dimethylbenzene are successfully derived for the first time.

Keywords: Full non-rigid group; character; unit subduced cycle index; 2,4-dimethylbenzene.

INTRODUCTION

Shinsaku Fujita proposed the Markaracter Tables, which enabled characters and marks to be discussed on a common basis, then introduced Tables of integer-valued characters\(^1\)–\(^3\), which are obtained for finite groups.\(^1\)–\(^17\) Eventually, the Fujita theory was further developed and applied to a variety of problems concerning the enumeration of chemical species.\(^18\)–\(^22\)

A dominant class is defined as a disjoint union of conjugacy classes that corresponds to the same cyclic subgroup, which is selected as a representative of conjugate cyclic subgroups. Furthermore, the cyclic (dominant) subgroup \( G_i \) selected from a non-redundant set of cyclic subgroups of \( G \) is denoted by \( \text{SCSG}_G \).\(^15\)–\(^18\),\(^23\),\(^24\)

A rigid molecule is defined as one in which the barriers between its conformers are insuperable and there are no observable tunneling splittings. For non-rigid molecules, there are one or more contortional large amplitude vibration(s), such as inversion or internal rotation that give(s) rise to tunneling splittings. Due to this deformability, non-rigid molecules exhibit some interesting properties of in-

*Corresponding author. E-mail: moghani@icrc.ac.ir
doi: 10.2298/JSC1001091M
tramolecular dynamics which can be studied more easily by resorting to group theory. Following the pioneering works of Longuet–Higgins,25 the symmetry group of a non-rigid molecule group consists of all permutations and permutation–inversion operations which become feasible as the molecule tunnels through a number of potential energy maxima separated by multiple minima. The complete set of molecular conversion operations which commute with the nuclear motion operator contains overall rotation operations, which describe the rotation of the molecule as a whole, and the non-rigid tunneling motion operations, which describe molecular moieties moving with respect to the rest of the molecule. Such a set forms a group, which is called the full non-rigid group (f-NRG). Longuet–Higgins investigated the symmetry groups of non-rigid molecules in which changes from one conformation to another can occur easily. The method as described here is appropriate for molecules which consist of a number of CH₃ groups attached to a rigid framework.26–35

In the present study, the Fujita combinatorial enumeration tables of the f-NRG of 2,4-dimethylenzene (see Fig. 1) are investigated. The motivation for this study with the aid of GAP36 is outlined and the reader is encouraged to consult these papers for background material as well as the basic computational techniques.37–40

![Fig. 1. The structure of 2,4-dimethylenzene.](image-url)
which means a mapping $P: \mathbb{X} \times G \rightarrow \mathbb{X}$ is given via $(x, g) \rightarrow xg$ such that the following holds: $(xg)g' = x(gg')$ and $x1 = x$, for each $g, g' \in G$ and $x \in \mathbb{X}$. Now let it be assumed that one is given an action $P$ of $G$ on $\mathbb{X}$ and a subgroup $H$ of $G$. Let $G_i$ and $G_j$ be any subgroups of $G$. A subduced representation is denoted by $G/(G_i) \downarrow G_j$ as a subgroup of the coset representation $G/(G_i)$ that contains only elements associated with the elements of $G_j$. A unit subduced cycle index (USCI)\textsuperscript{3–6} is defined by:

$$Z(G/(G_i) \downarrow G_j, s_1) = \prod_{g \in \Omega} s_{d(g)}$$

where $s_{d(g)} = |G_i|^{-1} G_i \cap G_j$ and $\Omega$ is a transversal for the double coset decompositions concerning $G_i$ and $G_j$ for $i, j = 1, 2, \ldots, s$.

If $M$ is a normal subgroup of $G$ and $K$ is another subgroup of $G$ such that $M \cap K = \{e\}$ and $G = MN = \langle M, N \rangle$, then $G$ is called the semi direct product of $N$ by $M$, which is denoted by $N : M$. Let $K$ and $H$ be groups and suppose $H$ acts on the set $\Gamma$. Then the wreath product of $K$ by $H$, denoted by $K \wr H$, is defined to be the semi direct product $K : H$ such that $K : H = \{f: \Gamma \rightarrow K\}$.$^{22–24}$

The f-NRG of 2,4-dimethylbenzene is described by the direct product of the cyclic group of order two with $G$, where $G$ is the wreath product of the cyclic groups three and two, respectively, as follows$^{18}$: if one sets $\alpha = (1,2,3)$, $\beta = (4,5,6)$ and $\gamma = (1,4)(2,5)(3,6)$, then $G = \langle \alpha, \beta, \gamma \rangle$, as a matter of fact, one has $G \cong C_3 \wr C_2$, see Fig. 1. Now the effect of the vertical operation is to interchange the carbon atoms $\{a,c\}$ with $\{b,d\}$. In this event, the methyl frameworks remain fixed and, hence, the f-NRG of the molecule is the direct product of $G$ with a cyclic group of order two, namely $X = C_2 \times G$. Now set $X = C_2 \times (C_3 \wr C_2)$ and run the following program at the GAP prompt to compute: the mark table, $M_{22 \times 22}$; the character table, $C_{18 \times 18}$ and the set, $SCS_X$ of the f-NRG of 2,4-dimethylbenzene with symmetry $X = C_2 \times (C_3 \wr C_2)$, as follows:

```
LogTo("2,4-Dimethylbenzene.txt");
c2:=CyclicGroup(IsPermGroup,(2));c3:=CyclicGroup(IsPermGroup,(3));
G:=WreathProduct(c3,c2);X:=DirectProduct(c2,G);
Order(X);IsPermGroup(X);
Char:=CharacterTable(X);s:=ConjugacyClassesSubgroups(X);
Sort("s");
V:=List(ConjugacyClassesSubgroups(X),x->Elements(x));
M:=TableOfMarks(X);Len:=Length(V);y:=[];
for i in [1,2..Len]do
if IsCyclic(V[i][1]) then Add(y,i);
fi;
Display(Char);Display(s);
Print("Char", "\n");Print("V", "\n");LogTo( );
Print("2,4-Dimethylbenzene.txt", "\n");
```
After running the program, it can be seen that the non-redundant set of subgroups of $X$, consists the following elements: $G_1 = \text{Id}$, $G_2 = \langle (1,2) \rangle$, $G_3 = \langle (3,6)(4,7)(5,8) \rangle$, $G_4 = \langle (1,2)(3,6)(4,7)(5,8) \rangle$, $G_5 = \langle (3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_6 = \langle (3,4,5) \rangle$, $G_7 = \langle (3,5,4)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_8 = \langle (1,2)(3,6)(4,7)(5,8) \rangle$, $G_9 = \langle (1,2)(3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{10} = \langle (1,2)(3,4,5) \rangle$, $G_{11} = \langle (3,5,4)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{12} = \langle (3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{13} = \langle (3,6)(4,7)(5,8)(3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{14} = \langle (1,2)(3,6)(4,7)(5,8)(3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{15} = \langle (1,2)(3,6)(4,7)(5,8)(3,5,4)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{16} = \langle (3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{17} = \langle (3,6)(4,7)(5,8)(3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{18} = \langle (1,2)(3,6)(4,7)(5,8)(3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{19} = \langle (1,2)(3,4,5)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{20} = \langle (3,6)(4,7)(5,8)(6,7,8) \rangle$, $G_{21} = \langle (1,2)(3,6)(4,7)(5,8)(6,7,8) \rangle$ and $G_{22} = X$.

In addition, $X$ has exactly 12 dominant classes as stored in Table I such that $K_5$, $K_6$, $K_8$, $K_9$, $K_{10}$ and $K_{12}$ are unmaturated (i.e., the union of some conjugacy classes), see Table 1.

**TABLE I. The dominant classes (Kₙ) and their corresponding cyclic subgroups (Hₙ) of f-NRG of 2,4-dimethylbenzene**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>i</th>
<th>$H_i \in SCG_X$</th>
<th>$K_i$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>$G_1$</td>
<td>1a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>$G_2$</td>
<td>2a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>$G_3$</td>
<td>2b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>$G_4$</td>
<td>2c</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>$G_5$</td>
<td>3a ∪ 3b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>$G_6$</td>
<td>3c ∪ 3e</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>$G_7$</td>
<td>3d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>$G_8$</td>
<td>6a ∪ 6b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>$G_9$</td>
<td>6c ∪ 6d</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>$G_{10}$</td>
<td>6e ∪ 6g</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>$G_{12}$</td>
<td>6f</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>$G_{14}$</td>
<td>6h ∪ 6i</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To compute the Markaracter Table of $X$, i.e., $M^C$, first, the non-redundant set of cyclic subgroups of $X$ (i.e., $H_j$, $j = 1, 2, \ldots, 12$) stored in Table 1 is calculated using the above GAP program. Furthermore, the nomenclature for consecutive classes of elements of order $n$ must be defined, thus, for example, if an element $g$ has order $n$, then its class is denoted by $nx$, where $x$ runs over the letters $a$, $b$, etc. To calculate the indices of all the unit subduced cycles of $X$, for instance $Z(G / \langle G_i \rangle \downarrow_{G_{17}} s_d)$, in addition to the above program, the following GAP program must be applied:

```plaintext
G17:=GroupWithGenerators((1,2),(3,6)(4,7)(5,8),(3,4,5)(6,7,8));
M17:=TableOfMarks(G17);
Inv:=(M17)^-1;
s17:=ConjugacyClassesSubgroups(G17);Sort(s17);
```

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
**ENUMERATION FOR NON-RIGID GROUP OF 2,4-DIMETHYLBENZENE**

\[ A = \begin{bmatrix} 36 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 18 & 18 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 18 & 0 & 6 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 18 & 0 & 0 & 6 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 12 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 12 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 12 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 12 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 9 & 9 & 3 & 3 & 0 & 3 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 6 & 6 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 6 & 6 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \]

\[ \text{Column17} := A \ast (\text{Inv}); \]

By using the above calculations, we are able to calculate the Fujita combinatorial enumeration tables (i.e., the Markaracter Table, the Table of integer-valued characters and the USCI Table) of the f-NRG of 2,4-dimethylbenzene stored in Tables II–IV can be calculated, which would also be valuable in other applications, such as in the context of chemical applications of the graph theory and aromatic compounds.1,27–29

**TABLE II. The Markaracter Table for the f-NRG of 2,4-dimethylbenzene**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>( M^C )</th>
<th>( H_1 )</th>
<th>( H_2 )</th>
<th>( H_3 )</th>
<th>( H_4 )</th>
<th>( H_5 )</th>
<th>( H_6 )</th>
<th>( H_7 )</th>
<th>( H_8 )</th>
<th>( H_9 )</th>
<th>( H_{10} )</th>
<th>( H_{11} )</th>
<th>( H_{12} )</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_1) )</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_2) )</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_3) )</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_4) )</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_5) )</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_6) )</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_7) )</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_8) )</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_9) )</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_{10}) )</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_{11}) )</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( X(H_{12}) )</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**TABLE III. The Table of integer-valued characters for the f-NRG of 2,4-dimethylbenzene**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>( C^C )</th>
<th>( K_1 )</th>
<th>( K_2 )</th>
<th>( K_3 )</th>
<th>( K_4 )</th>
<th>( K_5 )</th>
<th>( K_6 )</th>
<th>( K_7 )</th>
<th>( K_8 )</th>
<th>( K_9 )</th>
<th>( K_{10} )</th>
<th>( K_{11} )</th>
<th>( K_{12} )</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_1 )</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_2 )</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_3 )</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_4 )</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_5 )</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_6 )</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_7 )</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_8 )</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_9 )</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>–1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_{10} )</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>–4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>( \phi_{11} )</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>–2</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/

2009 Copyright (CC) SCS
TABLE IV. The unit subduced cycle indices for the f-NRG of 2,4-dimethylbenzene (i.e., Z(G(G_i)) ↓ G_j, s_j) for i = 1, 2, ..., 22

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>USCI</th>
<th>↓ G_1</th>
<th>↓ G_2</th>
<th>↓ G_3</th>
<th>↓ G_4</th>
<th>↓ G_5</th>
<th>↓ G_6</th>
<th>↓ G_7</th>
<th>↓ G_8</th>
<th>↓ G_9</th>
<th>↓ G_10</th>
<th>↓ G_11</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>G(G_1)</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^9 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G(G_2)</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^9 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G(G_3)</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^9 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G(G_4)</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^9 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G(G_5)</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^18 s_2</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^12 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^9 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
<td>s_1^6 s_1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
### TABLE IV. Continued

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_3) s_2^6 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_4 s_3 s_4 s_12 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_9) s_2^6 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_4 s_3 s_4 s_12 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_7) s_2^6 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_4 s_3 s_4 s_12 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_8) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_10) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_11) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_12) s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1 s_1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_13) s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_14) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_15) s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2 s_2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_16) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_17) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_18) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_19) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_20) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_21) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_G(G_22) s_3^6 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_6 s_2 s_6 s_6 s_12</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

*Acknowledgment.* The authors are indebted to the dear referee for useful discussions and suggestions.

---

**ИЗВОД**

ФУЏИТА (FUJITA) КОМБИНАТОРНО ПРЕБРОЈАВАЊЕ ЗА НЕРИГИДНУ ГРУПУ 2,4-ДИМЕТИЛБЕНЗЕНА

АЛИ МОГХАНИ1, СОРООР НАГХДИ СЕДЕХ1 и МОХАММЕД РЕЗА СОРУХЕШИ2

1Department of color physics, Institute for Colorants Paint and Coating (ICPC), Tehran и 2Department of Mathematics, Islamic Azad University, South branch Tehran, Tehran, Iran

Применом теорије неригидних група показано је да је потпуна неригидна група 2,4-диметилбензена немагтирирана група и да је изоморфна групи _C_2×( _C_3wr _C_2) реда 36, где је _C_2 циклична група реда 2, и где симболи _w_ и _r_ означавају директни одн. већасти произво.

Показано је да испитивана група има 12 доминантних класа. Но први пут су одређене та-

---

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
блица маркакартера, таблица свих целобројних карактера, као и таблица јединичних цикличних индекса субдукције (USCI) за све потпуне неригидне групе 2,4-диметилбензена.

(Примљено 1. јуна, ревирирано 21. јула 2009)

REFERENCES
5. I. Hargittai, H. Hargitta, Symmetry through the Eyes of a Chemist, VCH, Weinheim, Germany, 1986
7. S. Fujita, J. Graph Theory 18 (1994) 349

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/

2009 Copyright (CC) SCS
Investigation of the kinetics and mechanism of the glycerol chlorination reaction using gas chromatography–mass spectrometry

XIQUAN LING1, DINGQIANG LU1,2*, JUN WANG1, MINGXIN LIANG1, SHUMIN ZHANG1, WEI REN1, JIANHUI CHEN1 and PINGKAI OUYANG1

1State Key Laboratory of Materials-Oriented Chemical Engineering, College of Life Science and Pharmaceutical Engineering, Nanjing University of Technology, Nanjing 210009 and 2Jiangsu Provincial Institute of Materia Medica, Nanjing 210009, China

(Received 21 November 2008, revised 11 June 2009)

Abstract: As a primary by-product in biodiesel production, glycerol can be used to prepare an important fine chemical, epichlorohydrin, by the glycerol chlorination reaction. Although this process has been applied in industrial production, unfortunately, less attention has been paid to the analysis and separation of the compounds in the glycerol chlorination products. In this study, a convenient and accurate method to determine the products in glycerol chlorination reaction was established and based on the results the kinetic mechanism of the reaction was investigated. The structure of main products, including 1,3-dichloropropan-2-ol, 2,3-dichloropropan-1-ol, 3-chloro-1,2-propanediol, 2-chloro-1,3-propanediol and glycerol was ascertained by gas chromatography–mass spectrometry and the isomers of the products were distinguished. Apidic acid was considered as the best catalyst because of its excellent catalytic effect and high boiling point. The mechanism of the glycerol chlorination reaction was proposed and a new kinetic model was developed. Kinetic equations of the process in the experimental range were obtained by data fitting and the activation energies of each tandem reaction were 30.7, 41.8, 29.4 and 49.5 kJ mol⁻¹, respectively. This study revealed the process and mechanism of the kinetics and provides the theoretical basis for engineering problems.

Keywords: glycerol; monochloropropanediol; dichloropropanol; chlorination reaction; gas chromatography–mass spectrometry; kinetic model.

INTRODUCTION

Epichlorohydrin is an important fine chemical, which is widely used to prepare organic chemical raw materials such as epoxy resin.¹,² In China, the production capacity of epichlorohydrin had reached 497 thousand tons until 2008

*Corresponding author. E-mail: ludingqiang@njut.edu.cn
doi: 10.2298/JSC1001101L

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
and it is estimated that demand for it will have reached 700 thousand tons in 2012. Currently, the methods to produce epichlorohydrin include the high-temperature chlorination of propylene route and the allyl acetate route, which depend on the petroleum industry. Then, with the petroleum energy crisis in recent years and the soar of oil prices, the price of epichlorohydrin on the international market rose. Due to the increase in the production of the biodiesel industry in recent years and the consequential increase in its by-product glycerol (one tenth of the yield of biodiesel), there is an oversupply of glycerol and a slump in its price on the market. The efficient and reasonable utilization of glycerol has become a bottleneck problem for the healthy development of the biodiesel industry chain. Di-chloropropanol (DCP), as the raw material of epichlorohydrin production, can be produced by the reaction between glycerol and hydrogen chloride. Thus, the process of preparing epichlorohydrin from glycerol would allow mankind to be less dependent on petroleum and promote the development of the biomass energy industry, which has great economic and social values.

The most important step in the synthesis of DCP from glycerol is the chlorination reaction glycerol. This process has been introduced on the industrial scale but, unfortunately, less attention has been paid to the analysis and separation of the compounds produced in the reaction. Therefore, there is an urgent need for the development of an accurate method to determine the compositions in this complex reaction system. To date, the primary method for analyzing monochloropropanediol (MCP) and DCP is gas chromatography. Schuhmacher et al. and Crews et al. determined 1,3-dichloropropan-2-ol (1,3-DCP) by gas chromatography–mass spectrometry (GC–MS). Furthermore, Boden et al. and Chung et al. both reported methods for the simultaneous analysis of 3-chloro-1,2-propanediol (3-MCP) and 1,3-DCP by GC–MS. However, the above-mentioned methods not only required the samples to be derivatized before analysis, but also they cannot recognize the isomers present in the reaction system. In addition, the formation of the intermediate MCP complicates the reaction system and causes great difficulties for further research on the dynamics of the reaction. In this study, a GC–MS method that can simultaneously ascertain the composition, including glycerol, 3-MCP, 2-chloro-1,3-propanediol (2-MCP), 1,3-DCP and 2,3-dichloropropan-2-ol (2,3-DCP), in the chlorination reaction system was developed without the necessity of derivatization, which effectively simplified the analysis process and enabled the isomers in products to be distinguished, thus providing a fast and convenient method for further study of the dynamics of the reaction.

Hitherto, there have been only a few reports concerning the kinetics of the glycerol chlorination reaction. Siano et al. found that propionic acid was the best catalyst for this reaction, although its boiling point is only slightly higher than that of acetic acid, which is used in the traditional process. They considered that an oxonium group was formed during the glycerol chlorination process and
deduced a dynamic model of the chlorination tandem reactions. However, there were some defects in their hypothesis and the model cannot completely accurately describe the glycerol chlorination process. In this study, the chlorination reaction model has been improved, which reflected the mechanism of the reaction and offered a theoretical basis for the industrial production of epichlorohydrin.

**EXPERIMENTAL**

**Materials and instruments**

All chemicals used in the present work, viz., glycerol, acetic acid, propanoic acid, malonic acid, succinic acid and apidic acid (all purchased from Ludu, China) were of analytical reagent (A.R.) grade.

**Gas chromatographic and mass spectrometric analysis**

The GC–MS analyses were performed using a CP 3800-Saturn 2200 gas chromatograph–mass spectrometry instrument (Varian, Middelburg, The Netherlands). The GC analyses were performed using an SP-6890 gas chromatography instrument (Lunan Ruihong, Shandong, China), equipped with a KR-9 capillary column (30 m×0.32 mm×1 μm). The injector and flame ionization detector (FID) temperature were 200 and 280 °C, respectively. The oven temperature was held at 190 °C; N₂ was the carrier gas (1.1 mL min⁻¹). The injected volume was 0.60 μL with the split ratio set at 60:1.

**Experimental apparatus**

Glycerol chlorination reaction experiments were realized in a self-designed glass apparatus shown in Fig. 1. Glycerol and catalyst were fed into the glass-jacketed reactor, and the external circulation oil bath controller maintained the reaction mixture at the predetermined temperature. Then hydrogen chloride gas, previously dried using a gas dryer, was introduced into the reactor. A porous glass fritter and strong mechanical stirring assured that the gas–liquid interface contacted well. The excess hydrogen chloride gas was fed through a protection bottle and absorbed by alkali liquor in the exit gas absorption bottle. Reaction mixture samples were withdrawn through a valve at the bottom of the reactor for gas chromatographic analysis.

![Fig. 1. Schematic diagram of glycerol chlorination reaction apparatus.](image-url)

1. hydrogen chloride cylinder; 2. gas dryer; 3. reactor; 4. porous fritter; 5. mechanical stirrer; 6. circulation oil bath controller; 7. condenser; 8. protection bottle; 9. exit gas absorber; 10. sampling valve.
RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

The total ion chromatogram of a sample obtained under the optimal chromatographic conditions is shown in Fig. 2. It depicts that there were five components in the glycerol chlorination products and all components in the sample were well separated during 6 min without additional derivatization. These five components were detected with the mass spectrum detector and the mass spectrograms are shown in Fig. 3.

Fig. 2. Total ion chromatogram of the products of glycerol chlorination.

1,3-DCP and 2,3-dichloropropan-1-ol (2,3-DCP) are isomers and, having the same molecular weight, great difficulties are encountered in distinguishing them. Generally, because molecules of alcohols are often fragmented completely under electron impact (EI), the molecular ion peaks of 1,3-DCP and 2,3-DCP can hardly appear in their mass spectrogram. According to the laws of alcohol β-cracking and halide substituent rupture, the molecule of 1,3-DCP may produce a fragment ion with \( m/z \) 79 under EI due to the hydroxyl group linking with the β-carbon, while that of 2,3-DCP may produce an \( m/z \) 62 fragment peak due to the hydroxyl group linking with the α-carbon. On the other hand, \( m/z \) 81 and 64 fragment ion peaks, with one-third of the relative abundance of the \( m/z \) 79 and 62 peaks, could appear next to these two peaks, respectively, because of the existence of the isotope \(^{37}\text{Cl}\) in the sample. The possible fragmentation pathways of 1,3-DCP and
2,3-DCP are shown in Fig. 4. The fragment ion peaks \( m/z \) 81 and 79 are both present in the mass spectrogram of component \( a \) while fragment ion peaks \( m/z \) 64 and 62 are present in the spectrogram of component \( b \), Fig. 3. Hence, it can be inferred that component \( a \) in the total ion chromatogram is 1,3-dichloropropan-2-ol and component \( b \) is 2,3-dichloropropan-1-ol.

Fig. 3. Mass spectrograms of components \( a \) and \( b \).
Fig. 3 continued. Mass spectrograms of components c, d and e.
3-MCP and 2-chloro-1,3-propanediol (2-MCP) are also isomers and neither of their molecular ion peaks can appear in the EI mass spectrogram. The molecule of 2-MCP may produce a fragment ion with \( m/z \) 62 under EI due to hydroxyl group and chlorine atom linking with their \( \alpha \)-carbon and \( \beta \)-carbon respectively, while that of 3-MCP may produce a \( m/z \) 79 fragment ion due to hydroxyl group and chlorine atom linking with their \( \alpha \)-carbon and \( \gamma \)-carbon, respectively, according to the laws of alcohol \( \beta \)-cracking and halide substituent rupture. In addition, \( m/z \) 81 and 64 fragment ion peaks, with one-third of the relative abundance of the \( m/z \) 79 and 62 peaks, may appear next to these two peaks, respectively, also because of the existence of the \( ^{37}\text{Cl} \) isotope in the sample. The possible fragmentation pathways of 3-MCP and 2-MCP are shown in Fig. 5. The fragment ion peaks \( m/z \) 79 and 81 are both present in the mass spectrogram of component e while the fragment ion peaks \( m/z \) 62 and 64 are both present in the mass spectrogram of component d. Hence it can be inferred that component e in the total ion chromatogram is 3-chloro-1,2-propanediol and component d is 2-chloro-1,3-propanediol.

There are three hydroxyl groups in the molecule of glycerol meaning that the molecular ion peak must be absent in its EI mass spectrogram. The molecule of glycerol may produce a fragment ion with \( m/z \) 61 under EI according to the law of alcohol \( \beta \)-cracking. The possible fragmentation pathway of glycerol is shown in Fig. 6. These fragment ion peaks are all present in the mass spectrometers of component e. Hence, it can be inferred that component e in the total ion chromatogram is glycerol.

Tesser et al. indicated that there was no relationship between the acidity strength of a catalysts and its catalytic activity, while Phillipe et al. proposed that a variety of carboxylic acid could catalyze the chlorination reaction. In the
present study, different kinds of lower carboxylic acids, such as acetic acid, propanoic acid, malonic acid, succinic acid and adipic acid, were utilized as catalysts in the experiments. A comparison of the catalytic effect of a variety of catalysts is depicted in Fig. 7, from which it can be seen that acetic acid, propanoic acid and adipic acid displayed better catalytic effects that the other investigated catalysts. However, the low boiling point of acetic acid and propanoic acid caused severe volatilization loss of these acids, which lowered the rate of the reaction. To overcome these shortcomings, adipic acid was selected as the chlorination catalyst.

Fig. 5. Fragmentation pathways of 3-chloro-1,2-propanediol and 2-chloro-1,3-propanediol under electron impact.

Fig. 6. Fragmentation pathways of glycerol under electron impact.

According to the reaction products glycerol chlorination determined by GC–MS, the net tandem reaction can be schematized in the following manner:

\[
\text{Gly (C}_1\text{)} \quad \text{3-MCP (C}_2\text{)} \quad \text{3,4-DCP (C}_4\text{)} \\
1 \quad 2 \quad 4
\quad \text{2-MCP (C}_3\text{)} \quad \text{2,3-DCP (C}_5\text{)} \\
5
\]

\[(1)\]
The evolution of each component in the reaction product under the optimum condition is depicted in Fig. 8. It can be observed that the concentration of 2-MCP hardly increased when glycerol was still present in the reaction mixture. After a sufficiently long time, the amount of glycerol decreased to a low constant value. Tesser et al. considered that conversion of 2-MCP to 2,3-DCP could be neglected, namely reaction path 5 (Eq. (1)) does not occur. Reaction paths 2 and 4 (Eq. (1)) can be considered as being irreversible, due to the low accumulation of 2-MCP and 2,3-DCP throughout the whole reaction process. Moreover, reaction 1 can also be considered as being irreversible because rate of reaction 1 from glycerol to 3-MCP is very high and glycerol can finally be completely converted. According to these hypotheses, the glycerol chlorination reaction model can be modified to the following:

Thus, the kinetic model can be reduced to the following differential equations:

\[
\begin{align*}
\frac{dC_1}{dt} & = -k_1C_1 - k_2C_1C_2 \\
\frac{dC_2}{dt} & = k_1C_1 + k_2C_1C_2 - k_3C_2 - k_4C_2C_3 \\
\frac{dC_3}{dt} & = k_3C_2 + k_4C_2C_3 - k_5C_3 - k_6C_3C_4 \\
\frac{dC_4}{dt} & = k_5C_3 + k_6C_3C_4 - k_7C_4 - k_8C_4C_5 \\
\frac{dC_5}{dt} & = k_7C_4 + k_8C_4C_5
\end{align*}
\]
The kinetic constants at various temperatures were calculated by non-linear regression in Matlab, based on the kinetic model and the data of the time evolution of the composition, reported in Table I.

TABLE I. Rate constants of the positive reactions at different temperatures

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>t / °C</th>
<th>$k_1/10^2$ / min$^{-1}$</th>
<th>$k_2/10^4$ / min$^{-1}$</th>
<th>$k_3/10^3$ / min$^{-1}$</th>
<th>$k_4/10^5$ / min$^{-1}$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>90</td>
<td>1.23</td>
<td>3.16</td>
<td>2.42</td>
<td>3.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100</td>
<td>1.35</td>
<td>4.59</td>
<td>4.18</td>
<td>8.70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>110</td>
<td>2.01</td>
<td>6.59</td>
<td>5.39</td>
<td>11.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>120</td>
<td>2.56</td>
<td>9.07</td>
<td>5.03</td>
<td>11.37</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Then, according to the Arrhenius equation:

$$\ln k = -\frac{E_a}{RT} + b$$  \hspace{1cm} (4)

the slopes, namely the activation energy of the tandem reactions, were determined by plotting $-\ln k$ as the ordinate against $1/RT$ as the abscissa. The obtained
values were: $E_a(1) = 30.7$ kJ mol$^{-1}$, $E_a(2) = 41.8$ kJ mol$^{-1}$, $E_a(3) = 29.4$ kJ mol$^{-1}$ and $E_a(4) = 49.5$ kJ mol$^{-1}$. The kinetic constants were then introduced into kinetic equations and the results were in good agreement with experimental data, as shown in Fig. 9, which demonstrates that this kinetic model can predict the chlorination process behavior very well.

![Comparison between the experimental data and the behavior predicted by the proposed model.](image)

**Fig. 9.** Comparison between the experimental data and the behavior predicted by the proposed model.

**CONCLUSIONS**

A convenient and accurate gas chromatography–mass spectrometry method that can simultaneously determine the composition of glycerol chlorination products was first established. The possibility of distinguishing the isomers of monochloropropanediol and dichloropropanol in the reaction products from the mass spectra of the individual products provided the basis for further study of the reaction kinetics and industrial production.

The dynamic behavior of the glycerol chlorination reaction was investigated and a new dynamic model was proposed. According to regression fitting of the experimental data, kinetic equations were obtained and the activation energy of each positive tandem reaction was calculated as follows: $E_a(1) = 30.7$ kJ mol$^{-1}$, $E_a(2) = 41.8$ kJ mol$^{-1}$, $E_a(3) = 29.4$ kJ mol$^{-1}$ and $E_a(4) = 49.5$ kJ mol$^{-1}$. The fitting curves were in good agreement with the experimental data.

_Acknowledgements._ This work was supported by the National Natural Science Foundation of China (20676060) and National Basic Research Program of China (2009CB724700).
ИЗВОД
ИСПИТИВАЊЕ КИНЕТИКЕ И МЕХАНИЗМА РЕАКЦИЈЕ ХЛОРРОВАЊА ГЛИЦЕРОЛА ГАСНО–МАСЕНОМ СПЕКТРОМЕТРИЈОМ
XIQUAN LING1, DINGQIANG LU1,2, JUN WANG1, MINGXIN LIANG1, SHUMIN ZHANG1, JIANHUI CHEN1 и PINGKAI OUYANG1

1State Key Laboratory of Materials-Oriented Chemical Engineering, College of Life Science and Pharmaceutical Engineering, Nanjing University of Technology, Nanjing 210009 and 2Jiangsu Provincial Institute of Materia Medica, Nanjing 210009, China

Као примарни споредни производ у производњи биодизела, глицерол се може употребити за синтезу важне супстанце епихлорхидрена, који настаје као интермедијерни производ у процесу хлорровања глицерола. Мада се тај процес користи у индустријским условима, малу пажњу је била поклопена анализи и сепарацији хлорираних производа реакције. У овом раду је испитана кинетика и механизам реакције и описан одговарајући и прецизан метод одређивања производа реакције. Применом гасно–масеног спектрометрије утврђено је да производ реакције садржи 1,3-дихлоро-2-пропанол, 2,3-дихлоро-1-пропанол, 3-хлоро-1,2-пропандиол, 2-хлоро-1,3-пропандиол и глицерол. Због високе тачке кључања и добрих катализатских особина адипинска киселина се показала као најбољи катализатор у овој реакцији. Предостављен је механизам и развојен је нови кинетички модел ове реакције. Фитовањем експерименталних података добијене су следеће вредности за енергије актализације појединчених ступњева: 30,7, 41,8, 29,4 и 49,5 kJ mol⁻¹. Овај рад, разjašnjujeći kинетику и механизам провеса, поставља теоријску основу за инжењеризацију овог процеса.

(Примљено 21. новембра 2009, ревизирано 11. јуна 2009)

REFERENCES
5. E. C. Britton, R. L. Heindel, US 2,144,612 (1939)
Determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments of the Sava River by electrothermal atomic absorption spectrometry

SIMONA MURKO1, RADMILA MILAČIĆ1, MARJAN VEBER2 and JANEZ ŠČANČAR1*

1Department of Environmental Sciences, Jožef Stefan Institute, Jamova 39, 1000 Ljubljana
and 2Faculty of Chemistry and Chemical Technology, University of Ljubljana,
Aškerčeva 5, 1000 Ljubljana, Slovenia

(Received 12 January, revised 11 June 2009)

Abstract: The applicability of nitric acid, palladium nitrate and a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate as matrix modifiers was estimated for the accurate and reproducible determination of cadmium (Cd), lead (Pb) and arsenic (As) in sediments of the Sava River by electrothermal atomic absorption spectrometry, ETAAS. Decomposition of the samples was done in a closed vessel microwave-assisted digestion system using nitric, hydrochloric and hydrofluoric acids, followed by the addition of boric acid to convert the fluorides into soluble complexes. The parameters for the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments were optimised for each individual element and for each matrix modifier. In addition, two sediment reference materials were also analysed. In determination of Cd and Pb, nitric acid was found to be the most appropriate matrix modifier. The accurate and reliable determination of Cd and Pb in sediments was possible also in the presence of boric acid. The use of a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate efficiently compensated for matrix effects and enabled the accurate and reliable determination of As in the sediments. Quantification of Cd and As was performed by calibration using acid matched standard solutions, while the standard addition method was applied for the quantification of Pb. The repeatability of the analytical procedure for the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments was ±5 % for Cd, ±4 % for Pb and ±2 % for As. The LOD values of the analytical procedure were found to be 0.05 mg/kg for Cd and 0.25 mg/kg for Pb and As, while the LOQ values were 0.16 mg/kg for Cd and 0.83 mg/kg for Pb and As. Finally, Cd, Pb and As were successfully determined in sediments of the Sava River in Slovenia.

Keywords: cadmium; lead; arsenic; sediments; closed vessel microwave assisted digestion; ETAAS.

*Corresponding author. E-mail: janez.scancar@ijs.si
doi: 10.2298/JSC1001113M
INTRODUCTION

Concern over the presence of pollutants, including metals, has resulted in the development of numerous analytical procedures for their selective and sensitive determination in different environmental and biological samples. Sediments have been frequently analysed in order to estimate the extent of pollution and the impact of anthropogenic activities on the environment. They are known to register changes in the environment and the impact due to industrial pollution, hence providing important information about the contamination of rivers, lakes, estuarine waters and other aquatic systems. Using the results of the analysis, temporal and spatial changes in the concentrations of the pollutants in the environment can be estimated.\textsuperscript{1,2} For the evaluation of the metal burden in sediments, the total metal concentration is commonly measured.\textsuperscript{1,3–5} In routine analysis, decomposition with strong acid solutions, \textit{e.g.}, different mixtures of concentrated inorganic acids, including hydrofluoric acid\textsuperscript{1,6–9} or \textit{aqua regia} digestion\textsuperscript{1,9–11} was often applied. The concentration of a particular metal determined after \textit{aqua regia} treatment was considered as the pseudo total concentration.\textsuperscript{1} Determination of trace amounts of Cd, Pb and As in environmental samples (sediment, soil, sewage sludge, coal, fly ash, surface and underground water, \textit{etc.}) is of great importance due to their toxicological importance and persistent character in the environment and living organisms.\textsuperscript{12} Numerous analytical techniques, \textit{e.g.}, flame or electrothermal atomic absorption spectrometry (FAAS or ETAAS), inductively coupled plasma atomic emission spectrometry (ICP–AES), inductively coupled plasma mass spectrometry (ICP–MS), atomic fluorescence spectrometry (AFS), X-ray fluorescence spectrometry (XRF) and neutron activation analysis (NAA) are available for the determination of trace metals.\textsuperscript{13} Among them, ETAAS is one of the most frequently employed analytical techniques for the determination of low concentrations of elements present in environmental samples due to its high sensitivity, selectivity, simplicity and low detection limits. However, when trace metal concentrations in environmental samples are determined by ETAAS, high background absorption and interference effects of complex inorganic matrices and high salt contents, which can have distinct effects on the accuracy of an analysis, have to be considered. For a specific sample matrix, measurement parameters should be optimized for each particular element, or for groups of elements that are simultaneously determined, when a multi-element ETAAS system is applied.\textsuperscript{14–16} Additionally, a chemical modification technique was used to minimize both the background absorption signals and interference effects.\textsuperscript{17,18} The choice of matrix modifier depended not only on the matrix composition, but also on the specific characteristics of a particular element in ETAAS determinations.\textsuperscript{16,19–26} In the analysis of samples with complex matrices, mixed and composite modifiers rather than individual ones are often preferred. As thermal sta-
bilizers, they often permit higher ashing temperatures than their individual components."27

A great number of substances have been investigated as matrix modifiers. Palladium nitrate (Pd(NO₃)₂) and magnesium nitrate (Mg(NO₃)₂) are considered as universal modifiers for ETAAS.28–33 The most commonly applied matrix modifiers for Cd and Pb analysis by ETAAS were palladium nitrate and palladium–magnesium nitrate.28,30,32,33–35 Combined matrix modifier consisting of scandium, palladium nitrate and ammonium nitrate was also proposed for Cd and Pb determinations in environmental samples.36 For As determination by ETAAS, a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate was most frequently used.24,28–30,32 In addition to palladium nitrate and magnesium nitrate-based modifiers, many other compounds have shown modifier properties. Dilute nitric acid was an appropriate matrix modifier for the determination of trace elements in various biological samples.19 Platinum group elements (Pt, Pd, Ir, Rh and Ru) or carbide forming elements (Zr, Nb, Ta, W) may act as permanent modifiers. Alone or in a mixture, they are frequently used for the determination of Cd, Pb and As in environmental samples.10,12,25,37–39

To the best of our knowledge, there are no studies in literature concerning the effects of boric acid on the performance of modifiers in the determination of volatile elements, such as Cd, Pb and As, by ETAAS. These elements are frequently determined in sediments after closed-vessel microwave digestion, which requires the use of nitric acid, hydrochloric acid and hydrofluoric acid, followed by the addition of boric acid to convert the fluorides into soluble complexes. In such complex sample matrices, the use of an appropriate modifier is of critical importance for their reliable determination. The aim of this study was to optimise the measurement parameters and evaluate the applicability of various matrix modifiers for the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediment samples after closed-vessel microwave assisted digestion followed by ETAAS. The applicability of various matrix modifiers (nitric acid, palladium nitrate and a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate) for the determination of the total metal concentrations was examined by analysis of the sediment reference materials CRM 277 and SRM 2704. The optimized analytical procedures were used for the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments of the Sava River in Slovenia.

EXPERIMENTAL

Reagents and reference materials

Merck suprapur acids (hydrochloric, nitric and hydrofluoric acid) were used. Boric acid and a stock standard solution of As (1000±2 mg/L in 5 % nitric acid) were purchased from Fluka. A stock standard solution of Cd and Pb (1000±2 mg L⁻¹ in 5 % nitric acid), a stock solution of palladium nitrate and magnesium nitrate (10.0±0.2 g L⁻¹) were obtained from Merck. Fresh working standard solutions were prepared by dilution of a particular stock solution with Milli-Q water (Direct-Q 5 Ultrapure water system, Millipore Watertown, MA, USA) and used
in the determination of the total metal concentration. Nitric acid modifier was prepared by
dilution of concentrated nitric acid with water 1:3. Palladium nitrate modifier was prepared by
dilution of the stock solution with water so that the final concentration of palladium nitrate
was 0.2 %. A mixture of palladium and magnesium modifier contained 0.8 mL of 0.2 % palla-
dium nitrate and 0.2 mL of 1 % magnesium nitrate. Two reference materials were used, CRM
277 (trace elements in an estuarine sediment, BCR, Geel, Belgium) and SRM 2704 (Buffalo
River sediment, NIST, National Institute of Standards and Technology, USA). All the glass-
ware employed during the analytical procedures was soaked overnight in 10 % (v/v) nitric
acid solution, rinsed with Milli-Q water and dried at room temperature.

Instrumentation

Cd, Pb and As were determined by ETAAS on a Hitachi Z-8270 polarized Zeeman ato-
mic absorption spectrophotometer (Tokyo, Japan) equipped with an autosampler. Cd was de-
termined at 228.8 nm, Pb at 283.3 nm and As at 193.7 nm. The spectral bandwidth was 1.30
nm for all analysed elements. The lamp current was 7.5 mA for Cd and Pb and 10 mA for As.
10 μL of sample was introduced into the graphite tube for Cd and Pb determinations and 20
μL for As. 5 μL of modifier was applied into the graphite tube before sample introduction.
The wall of pyrolytically coated graphite tubes was used for atomization. The peak areas of the
analytical signals were measured.

All samples were digested in a closed-vessel microwave digestion system, CEM MARS
5, CEM Corporation, (Matthews, North Carolina, USA).

Sampling site

The sediments were collected at the sampling sites shown in Fig. 1 along the Sava River
in Slovenia. Manual sampling was performed by use of plastic core liners. The samples of
the top layer of the sediment (5 cm) from the shore were collected in polyethylene containers
together with surrounding water, transported to the laboratory and stored at 4 °C until
analysis. About 3 kg of sample were collected from each location.

Fig. 1. Sampling sites: 1. Mojstrana, 2. Jesenice, 3. Jevnica, 4. Vrhovo,
In the Slovenian part of the basin, the riverbed is relatively steep and formed from solid rock. Therefore, the samples were taken from the reaches where sediment deposition occurs, usually only a few meters from the riverbank. At the locations Jesenice and Vrhovo, the sediments were sampled just before the hydroelectric dams.

Sample preparation

The sediments were spread on polyethylene foil and divided into four squares. Two diagonal squares were discarded, while other two were mixed and subjected to the same procedure again. The procedure was repeated until approximately 100 g sample remained. The last 100 g of sample was then dried at 40 °C for three days (until constant weight) in the dark, homogenised in an agate mortar and sieved through a 63 μm sieve. Before analysis, the flasks containing the dry sediment samples were shaken vigorously for one minute. 0.250±0.001 g of sediment was weighed into a Teflon vessel, 4 mL of nitric acid, 2 mL of hydrofluoric acid and 1 mL of hydrochloric acid were added. Vessels were gently shaken until all the sample was wetted with acid, covered by vessel cups and submitted to closed vessel microwave digestion at the maximal power of 1200 W. The digestion procedure was performed using the following programme, ramp to temperature 30 min \( t = 190 °C \), hold 60 min \( t = 190 °C \) and cool 30 min. Subsequently, the Teflon vessels were vented and the vessel caps removed. 12.5 mL of boric acid (4 % w/v) was added to each vessel in order to dissolve the fluorides. The closed-vessel microwave digestion was then applied for a second time using the following programme, ramp to temperature 15 min \( t = 190 °C \), hold 30 min \( t = 190 °C \) and cool 30 min. After the digestion, a clear solution was obtained. The contents of the vessels were quantitatively transferred to 30 mL graduated polypropylene flasks and filled to mark with Milli-Q water. These samples were used for the ETAAS determinations. The same digestion procedure, with the exception that no sample was added, was applied to determine blanks. All analyses were realised in duplicate.

Two parallel aliquots of 1 g of the sediment samples were dried to constant weight at 60 °C in order to determine their moisture content. The results of the concentrations of Cd, Pb and As are expressed on the basis of the dry mass.

The ETAAS determinations were realised under clean room conditions (class 10000).

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Optimisation of the ashing temperature in electrothermal temperature programme for determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediment samples by ETAAS

For accurate and reliable determinations of the total concentrations of Cd, Pb and As by ETAAS in digested environmental samples, the experimental parameters should be optimised for each particular element and specific sample matrix. In the present work, each stage of the electrothermal temperature programme was optimised with and without modifier with special attention given to the ashing temperature. The efficiencies of three different matrix modifiers, i.e., nitric acid, palladium nitrate, and a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate, were compared. In the optimization procedure, the highest ashing temperature was experimentally determined. For this purpose, the intensities (peak area) of the analytical atomic absorption signals and the background absorbance signals of working standard solutions containing 2.5 ng mL\(^{-1}\) of Cd and 40 ng mL\(^{-1}\) of Pb and As
were measured. Aqueous standard solutions were prepared as well as standard solutions in a mixture of acids by applying the sample digestion procedure described above under Sample preparation. The aqueous standard solutions contained 0.5 % (v/v) nitric acid to maintain the analytes in solution. The optimization was commenced without modifier, the addition of modifier followed in the following order: nitric acid, palladium nitrate and the mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate. To exclude the influence of one modifier on another, the graphite tube was changed after application of a particular modifier. The absorbance signals (peak area) for Cd, Pb and As were measured three times for each parameter under the electrothermal temperature programmes presented in Table I.

TABLE I. Measurement parameters (electrothermal temperature programme) for the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments by ETAAS with Zeeman background correction; wavelength, Cd: 228.8 nm; Pb: 283.3 nm; As: 193.7 nm; spectral bandwidth, 1.30 nm; lamp current, 7.5 mA for Cd and Pb, 10 mA for As; sample volume, 10 μL for Cd and Pb, 20 μL for As; modifier volume: 5 μL (before sample introduction)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Stage No.</th>
<th>Metal</th>
<th>Temp. start, °C</th>
<th>Temp. end, °C</th>
<th>Time ramp, s</th>
<th>Time hold, s</th>
<th>Gas flow, mL min⁻¹</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Dry</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Dry</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Dry</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3ᵇ</td>
<td>Dry</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Ash</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cd</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>As</td>
<td>200</td>
<td>b</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Atomization</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cd</td>
<td>1500</td>
<td>1500</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>2000</td>
<td>2000</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>As</td>
<td>2500</td>
<td>2500</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Clean</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cd</td>
<td>1800</td>
<td>1800</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pb</td>
<td>2200</td>
<td>2200</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>As</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td>2600</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Cool</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

ᵃOnly for As;ᵇ optimal temperature of the appropriate matrix modifier

Special attention was devoted to the optimisation of the ashing temperature. Hence, for each element, the influence of the ashing temperature on the absorption signal was studied over a wide temperature range. The results of the optimi-
misation of the ashing temperatures for Cd, Pb and As are presented in Figs. 2–4, respectively.

Data from Fig. 2A and 3A indicate almost the same response of the analytic absorbance signals for Cd and for Pb standards prepared in water if no modifier or nitric acid was used, while the background absorbances were lower when nitric acid was applied. The loss of free Cd and Pb atoms occurred at temperatures higher than 300 and 400 °C, respectively. Palladium nitrate and the mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate allowed the temperature to be increased up to 700 °C without loss of free Cd atoms and up to 1200 °C without loss of free Pb atoms.

Data from Fig. 2B and 3B further indicate nearly the same response of the analytic absorbance signals for Cd and Pb standards prepared in the acids used for digestion if no modifier or nitric acid was used. Again, the background absorbance was lower when nitric acid was applied. The loss of free Cd atoms occurred at a temperature higher than 400 °C and of free Pb atoms at temperature higher than 300 °C. The addition of palladium nitrate or the mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate resulted in a substantial losses of free Cd and Pb atoms. The intensity of this effect increased with increasing ashing temperature. It was
experimentally proven that these interferences arose from boric acid, which was applied in the closed vessel microwave digestion of the samples. Nitric acid that efficiently transformed the matrix components to nitrates enabled retention of the Cd and Pb atoms within the graphite tube up to temperatures of 400 °C and 300 °C, respectively, also in the presence of boric acid. Since nitric acid also minimized the background absorption signals, accurate and repeatable measurements of Cd and Pb concentrations in the acid mixture were possible.

Data from Fig. 4A showed low absorbances for the As standards prepared in water if no modifier was used. This effect is related to the high volatility of As at temperatures as low as 200 or 400 °C. To prevent losses of analyte prior to the atomization step, modifiers based on palladium nitrate or mixtures of palladium and magnesium nitrate are generally recommended. Data from Fig. 4A further indicate that for As standards prepared in water, the use of palladium nitrate and the mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate enabled the rising of the ashing temperature to be increased up to 1400 °C, while the background absorbance was appreciably lower when a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate was applied.
Fig. 4. Optimization of the ashing temperature for As in standards (40 ng mL\(^{-1}\)) prepared in water (A) and in acids used for digestion of the sediments (B). Analyte and background absorbances represent peak area signals expressed in arbitrary units.

Data from Fig. 4B indicate that for the As standards prepared in the acids used for digestion, the responses of analytical absorbance signals were low when no modifier, or nitric acid and palladium nitrate modifier were used. The employment of the mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate modifier efficiently stabilised the free As atoms even in the presence of boric acid up to a temperature of 1400 °C. In addition, the background absorbance was low enough to enable compensation by the Zeeman correction.

Although Cd, Pb and As are all volatile elements, the obtained experimental data demonstrated that there is no universal modifier for all three elements, when they are analysed in the presence of boric acid, making the simultaneous multi-element determination of Cd, Pb and As by ETAAS impossible.

To examine the performances of the modifiers in the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments by ETAAS, sediment reference materials were further analysed after closed-vessel microwave assisted digestion.

Analysis of sediment reference materials and comparison of the performances of various matrix modifiers

In order to check the accuracy and precision in the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments, two reference materials, CRM 277 and SRM 2704, with dif-
different concentration ranges of the investigated elements and different sample matrices were analysed. The concentrations of Cd, Pb and As were determined by ETAAS using the optimised electrothermal temperature programme. The samples were digested according to the procedure described above under sample preparation. Three modifiers were used: nitric acid, palladium nitrate and the mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate. The optimal ashing temperatures based on findings from Figs. 2 to 4 were applied for each element and each matrix modifier. Standards prepared in the acids used for digestion and the standard addition method was used for calibration. Analysis of the reference materials were realised in six parallel determinations. Each sample was measured three times and the average value was calculated. The results of the determination of Cd, Pb and As in the reference materials CRM 277 and SRM 2704 are presented in Table II. The results that agree the best with the certified values are given in bold type. From these data, the optimal modifier and the optimal mode of calibration for an individual element is also evident.

Table II. Concentrations (average of six parallel samples ± standard deviation) of Cd, Pb and As (mg kg⁻¹) in certified reference materials CRM 277 and SRM 2704. The calibration was performed by a working curve using acid-matched standards (A) and by the use of the standard addition method (B). Temperature (°C) represents the optimal ashing temperature for Cd and Pb, while °C is the optimal ashing temperature for As.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Element/sample</th>
<th>Nitric acid t = 300 °C A / mg kg⁻¹</th>
<th>Pd nitrate t = 300 °C A / mg kg⁻¹</th>
<th>Pd/Mg nitrate t = 400 °C A / mg kg⁻¹</th>
<th>Nitric acid t = 300 °C B / mg kg⁻¹</th>
<th>Pd nitrate t = 400 °C B / mg kg⁻¹</th>
<th>Pd/Mg nitrate t = 700 °C B / mg kg⁻¹</th>
<th>Certified value</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cd CRM 277</td>
<td>11.6 ± 0.2</td>
<td>13.0 ± 0.6</td>
<td>16.2 ± 0.2</td>
<td>11.8 ± 0.8</td>
<td>14.0 ± 0.3</td>
<td>11.9 ± 0.4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SRM 2704</td>
<td>3.60 ± 0.17</td>
<td>3.58 ± 0.21</td>
<td>2.38 ± 0.38</td>
<td>5.47 ± 0.17</td>
<td>3.74 ± 0.15</td>
<td>4.18 ± 0.51</td>
<td>3.45 ± 0.22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pb CRM 277</td>
<td>119 ± 4</td>
<td>179 ± 4</td>
<td>159 ± 4</td>
<td>145 ± 2</td>
<td>143 ± 1</td>
<td>145 ± 2</td>
<td>146 ± 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SRM 2704</td>
<td>137 ± 6</td>
<td>211 ± 11</td>
<td>154 ± 1</td>
<td>166 ± 6</td>
<td>150 ± 9</td>
<td>146 ± 7</td>
<td>161 ± 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As CRM 277</td>
<td>29.8 ± 2.9</td>
<td>26.5 ± 3.6</td>
<td>48.5 ± 0.4</td>
<td>60.5 ± 5.6</td>
<td>47.8 ± 4.0</td>
<td>49.1 ± 1.3</td>
<td>47.3 ± 1.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SRM 2704</td>
<td>14.9 ± 1.2</td>
<td>29.9 ± 2.8</td>
<td>23.7 ± 0.3</td>
<td>11.5 ± 0.6</td>
<td>46.2 ± 7.8</td>
<td>37.4 ± 1.9</td>
<td>23.4 ± 0.8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Data from Figs. 2 and 3, and Table II, indicate that nitric acid is an appropriate modifier for the determination of both Cd and Pb in sediment samples after application of the optimal ashing temperature. Furthermore, the data from Table II indicate good agreement between the determined and certified values of the Cd concentrations in the reference materials when acid-matched standard solutions were used for calibration. The application of other modifiers or the standard addition method gave worse or unsatisfactory recoveries for Cd in the analysed reference sediment materials. It is also evident from the data presented in Table II that good agreement between the determined and certified values were obtained for the Pb concentrations in the reference materials when the standard addition
method was applied in the calibration procedure. The employment of other modifiers or acid matched standard solutions gave worse or unsatisfactory recoveries for Pb in the analysed reference sediment materials.

Data from Fig. 4 and Table II indicate that on application of the optimal ashing temperature, a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate is an appropriate modifier for the determination of As in sediment samples. Data from Table II further indicate good agreement between the determined and certified values of the As concentrations in the reference materials when acid-matched standard solutions were applied in the calibration procedure. Other modifiers or the use of the standard addition method did not efficiently compensate the matrix effects and, consequently, the agreement between the determined and certified As values was poor.

Based on the present investigation of the performances of nitric acid, palladium nitrate and the mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate modifiers, and analysis of reference sediment materials after closed-vessel microwave assisted digestion of the samples, it was experimentally demonstrated that the optimal conditions for ETAAS determination of Cd and Pb in sediment samples are when nitric acid at an ashing temperature of 300 °C was applied as the matrix modifier. Accurate and reliable results were obtained for Cd when acid-matched standard solutions were employed for calibration, while for Pb, the standard addition method should be applied in the calibration procedure. For accurate and reliable determination of As in sediments, the optimal modifier is a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate at an ashing temperature of 700 °C and the application of acid-matched standard solutions in the calibration procedure.

**Linearity, repeatability, limit of detection and limit of quantification**

It was experimentally proven that the linearity of the ETAAS determinations ranged from 0.5 to 5 ng mL\(^{-1}\) for Cd and from 5 to 50 ng mL\(^{-1}\) for Pb and As. The correlation coefficients were better than 0.998 for the three determined elements.

The repeatability of the analytical procedure for the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments by ETAAS under optimal conditions was checked by the analysis of six parallel samples of the reference sediment materials CRM 277 and SRM 2704. The results indicated that the repeatability of measurement was ± 5 % for Cd, ± 4 % for Pb and ± 2 % for As.

The limits of detection of the analytical procedure calculated on a 3 \(s\) basis (the value of three times the standard deviation of the blank) were found to be 0.05 mg kg\(^{-1}\) for Cd and 0.25 mg kg\(^{-1}\) for Pb and As, while the limits of quantification calculated on a 10 \(s\) basis (a value of ten times the standard deviation of the blank) were 0.16 mg kg\(^{-1}\) for Cd and 0.83 mg kg\(^{-1}\) for Pb and As.
**Analysis of sediment samples of the Sava River**

The optimised analytical procedure for the determination of Cd, Pb and As by ETAAS was applied in the analysis of Sava River sediments. The results of the analysis of the Sava River sediments are presented in Fig. 5. To estimate the environmental status of the sediments of the Sava River, the EPA sediment quality guideline was followed. This guideline proposes the maximal concentrations of chemical compounds that maintain healthy aquatic life associated with bed sediments. The TEL values (threshold effects level) in the EPA guideline refer to the range of concentrations below which adverse toxic effects are not to be expected or are only occasionally observed.

![Fig. 5. Concentrations of Cd, Pb and As (mg kg⁻¹) in sediments of the Sava River determined by ETAAS. The results represent the average of two parallel samples. In each bar, the two concentrations that characterize the mean value are indicated.](image-url)
Data of Fig. 5 indicate that the concentrations of Cd in the sediments of the Sava River were low and ranged between 0.22 and 0.73 mg kg\(^{-1}\). The highest Cd concentration that slightly exceeded the TEL value (0.676 mg kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{41}\) was found in the accumulation basin of the hydroelectric power plant Vrhovo (sampling site 4). The cadmium concentrations in the sediments of the Slovenian part of the Sava River are comparable to previously reported data\(^{42}\) and to the majority of concentrations determined in River Po (0.4 to 1.4 mg kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{43}\) and are lower than most of the Cd concentrations determined in the sediments of the Danube River (around 2 up to 25 mg Cd kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{44}\) and the Seine River (1 to 2 mg Cd kg\(^{-1}\)).\(^{45}\) Cadmium concentrations are also much lower than those determined at mining area sites (2 to 130 mg Cd kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{2}\) (around 0.7 up to 7.3 mg Cd kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{46}\) and (2 to 9 mg d kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{47}\).

Furthermore, the results presented in Fig. 5 indicate that the concentrations of Pb in the sediments of the Sava River ranged between 11 and 48 mg kg\(^{-1}\), which are below the TEL value (112 mg kg\(^{-1}\)).\(^{41}\) The highest Pb concentrations were found in the accumulation basins of the hydroelectric power plants at Jesenice (sampling site 2) and Vrhovo (sampling site 4), as well as at Jevnica (sampling site 3). The lead concentrations in the Slovenian part of the Sava River are in general comparable to previously reported data (around 40 up to 60 mg Pb kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{48}\) and to concentrations of Pb in River Po (40 to 70 mg Pb kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{45}\) and in the Danube River (30 to 100 mg Pb kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{44}\) and are much lower than those reported for mining areas (100 to 9000 mg Pb kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{2}\) and (500 to 5000 mg Pb kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{47}\).

From the data of Fig. 5, it can be also seen that the concentrations of As in the Slovenian part of the Sava River sediments range from 6.8 to 14.6 mg As kg\(^{-1}\). These As concentrations in general slightly exceed the TEL value (7.24 mg kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{41}\) Since the As concentrations are also close to the TEL value at the sampling site Mojstrana, an unpolluted area near the origin of the Sava River, the concentrations of As in the investigated sediments are most probably characterized by the natural background value of As. The arsenic concentrations in the sediments from the Slovenian part of the Sava River are in general comparable to those of its tributary Savinja and the Rivers Voglajna and Hudinja (around 16 mg As kg\(^{-1}\))\(^{46}\) and are in general lower than those reported for the Danube River (9.0 to 68.9 mg As kg\(^{-1}\)).\(^{45}\)

CONCLUSIONS

The parameters for the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments after closed-vessel microwave assisted digestion by ETAAS with Zeeman background correction were optimised. For the decomposition of the samples, a mixture of nitric, hydrochloric and hydrofluoric acids was applied, followed by the addition of boric acid to dissolve the insoluble fluorides. To compensate the matrix effects, the applicability of nitric acid palladium nitrate and a mixture of palladium
and magnesium nitrate modifiers were evaluated for accurate and reproducible determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments. Nitric acid, which was applied for the first time in the analysis of sample matrices, that contained boric acid, was found to be the most efficient matrix modifier for the determination of Cd and Pb in sediment samples. By chemical transformation of the matrix components to nitrates with consequential reduction of the background signal, accurate and reliable determinations of Cd and Pb were achieved at an ashing temperature of 300 °C. For the determination of As, the optimal modifier was found to be a mixture of palladium and magnesium nitrate. It allowed the efficient compensation of matrix effects, prevented the loss of analyte at an ashing temperature of 700 °C, and enabled the accurate and reliable determination of As in sediments. For the quantification of Cd and As, the best results were obtained when acid-matched standard solutions were employed in the calibration procedure, while for the quantification of Pb, the standard addition method should be applied.

The optimised analytical procedures were successfully applied in the determination of Cd, Pb and As in sediments of the Sava River in Slovenia. The results indicated that the concentrations of Cd, Pb and As were in general lower than those reported for other moderately polluted rivers in Europe.

Acknowledgements. This work was supported by Ministry of higher education, science and technology of the Republic of Slovenia through the programme P1-0143.

ИЗВОД

ОДРЕЂИВАЊЕ Cd, Pb И As ИЗ НАСЛАГА РЕКЕ САВЕ ЕЛЕКТРОТЕРМИЧКОМ АТОМСКОМ АПСОРПЦИОНОМ СПЕКТРОМЕТРИЈОМ

SIMONA MURKO1, RADMILA MILAČIĆ1, MARJAN VEBER2 И JANEZ ŠČANCAR1

1Department of Environmental Sciences, Jožef Stefan Institute, Jamova 39, 1000 Ljubljana; 2Faculty of Chemistry and Chemical Technology, University of Ljubljana, Aškerčeva 5, 1000 Ljubljana, Slovenia

Примењивост азотне киселине, паладијум-нитрата и смеше паладијум- и магнезијум-нитрата као модификатора матрице оцењена је у случају поузданог и репродуктивног одређивања кадмијума, олова и арсене из наслага реке Саве електротермичком атомском апсорпциононом спектрометријом, ETAAS. Узорци су разграђени у затвореном микроталасном дигес-тору помоћу азотне, хлороводоничне и флуороводоничне киселине, уз накnadno dodavanje борне киселине, чиме су флуориди преведени у растворне комплексе. Параметри одређивања Cd, Pb и As у наслагама оптимизовани су за сваки елемент и сваки модификатор матрице пона소б. Такође су анализирана два референтна материјала наслага. Азотна киселина се показала као најпогођнији модификатор матрице за одређивање Cd и Pb. Таčno и поуздано одређивање Cd и Pb из наслага било је могуће и у присуству борне киселине. Утицај матрице је успешно компензован употребом смеше паладијум- и магнезијум-нитрата, што је омогућило тачно и поуздано одређивање As из наслага. Квантитативно одређивање Cd и As урађено је помоћу калибрације стандардим растворима за киселу средину, док је за квантитативно одређивање Pb примењена стандардна метода адиције. Репродуктивност аналитичке процедуре за одређивање Cd, Pb и As из наслага износила је ±5, ±4 и ±2 %, редом. LOD вредности аналитичке процедуре износиле су 0,05 mg/kg за Cd и 0,25 mg/kg за Pb и As, док...
su LOQ вредности износиле 0,16 mg/kg за Cd и 0,83 mg/kg за Pb и As. На крају, Cd, Pb и As су успешно одређени из наслага реке Саве дуж тока кроз Словенију.

(Примљено 12. јануара, ревидирано 11. јуна 2009)

REFERENCES


Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
The effect of the application of halotolerant microorganisms on the efficiency of a pilot-scale constructed wetland for saline wastewater treatment

MILANA KARAJIĆ1*, ALEŠ LAPANJE2, JAKA RAZINGER2, ALEXIS ZRIMEC2 and DANIJEL VRHOVŠEK1

1LIMNOS Company for Applied Ecology, Podlimbarskega 31, 1000 Ljubljana and
2Institute of Physical Biology, Toplarniška 19, 1000 Ljubljana, Slovenia

(Received 8 June, revised 8 November 2009)

Abstract: In order to find the optimal design characteristics of constructed wetlands for saline wastewater treatment, halotolerant microorganisms, isolated from the water of the Sečovlje salterns, were inoculated into the media of a pilot-scale constructed wetland (CW). The purpose of this study was to examine the influence of different salinities on the efficiency of halotolerant microorganisms for the removal of pollutants in order to evaluate the possibility of their employment for saline wastewater treatment. The efficiency of ammonium removal (34.1 %) was the highest with 0 % NaCl in wastewater and slightly lower (31.8 %) when 2 g/dm3 saccharose was added to aerated 1.5 % NaCl wastewater. The highest removal efficiency of chemical oxygen demand (COD) in the pilot-scale subsurface flow (SSF) CW was 83.6 % when saccharose (2 g/dm3) was added to aerated 1.5 % NaCl wastewater. It was found that removal efficiency of the pilot-scale constructed wetland with inoculated halotolerant microorganisms showed a higher sensitivity to aeration and the presence of saccharose than to variation of the salinity of the wastewater. It can be concluded that halotolerant microorganisms, isolated from the Sečovlje salterns, are not sensitive to the changes in salinity and are, therefore, an alternative in the treatment of saline wastewater with a constructed wetland. However, with aeration their efficiency could be further improved.

Keywords: constructed wetlands; saline wastewater; halotolerant microorganisms.

INTRODUCTION

Seawater infiltration,1 road deicing,2,3 and landfill leachates4,5 as well as the chemical, petroleum, textile, leather and agro-food industries,6 generate large amounts of saline wastewater. Consequently, pollution removal in hypersaline

*Corresponding author. E-mail: milana.karajic@gmail.com
doi: 10.2298/JSC1001129K

129
wastewater is likely to represent up to 5% of the global wastewater treatment requirement. The discharge of such wastewater affects aquatic life, water potability and agriculture. Thus, legislation is becoming more stringent and the treatment of saline wastewater, both for organic matter and salt removal, is nowadays compulsory in many countries. Saline effluents are conventionally treated through physico-chemical means, as biological treatment is strongly inhibited by salts. However, as the costs of physico-chemical treatments are particularly high, alternative systems for the treatment of organic matter from saline wastewater are nowadays increasingly the focus of research. One of the alternative systems is constructed wetlands (CW). The use of this system is becoming very popular in many countries but its application for saline wastewater treatment has not been studied extensively. Lin et al. found that salinity played an important role in the growth of microorganisms, resulting in a switch of the microbial population when studying the effects of salinity on the degradation of atrazine in a subsurface flow (SSF) constructed wetland (CW). They found that increasing salinity depressed the activity of the microorganisms and, therefore, caused a poor degradation efficiency of the CW. Studies by Nitisoravut and Klomjek also reported that the effect of salinity on biological oxygen demand (BOD) removal appeared to approach an exponential phase. The same restraining effect showed that salinity inhibited the metabolism of microorganisms in the wetland environment, which may be critical for the proper functioning and maintenance of the system.

In order to maximize the efficiency CW treatment of saline wastewater and keep its area to a minimum, it is necessary to find the optimal CW design characteristics. One of the most important characteristics is the microorganisms, but usually they are sensitive to salinity. Several studies, conducted with conventional cultures of bacteria indicated that the following four common difficulties exist when treating saline and hypersaline wastes with organisms derived from freshwater and soil ecosystems: limited extent of adaptations, sensitivity to changes in ionic strength, reduced degradation kinetics and high effluent suspended solids concentrations. Several studies have shown that utilization of salt-tolerant microorganisms in biological treatment could be a reasonable approach for the treatment of high salinity wastewater. Although the number of studies dealing with the biological treatment of saline wastewater is increasing rapidly, not much is known regarding the application of halotolerant microorganisms in CW.

The aim of this study was to examine the efficiency of halotolerant microorganisms in correlation with wastewater salinity using a pilot-scale SSF CW. The high concentration of nutrients and organic matter in the salt ponds of the Sečovlje salterns, the high concentration of salt and its oscillation during rainstorms, designate the Sečovlje salterns as very interesting for the isolation of halotolerant microorganisms and their application in the media of constructed
Wetland for saline wastewater treatment. With this in mind, a pilot-scale SSF CW was designed, constructed and operated with halotolerant microorganisms, isolated from water of the Sečovlje salterns, inoculated in the media. Plants were not included in the pilot-scale SSF CW since the aim was to investigate the efficiency of halotolerant microorganisms in a sand/gravel/peat environment of varying salinity. It is known from the literature that plants accelerate the growth of microorganisms, especially in the area of the root environment, but the employed halotolerant microorganisms were isolated from the water of the Sečovlje salterns and naturally they were not attached to the roots of plants. Changes in salinity also often occur in real CW and the aim was to investigate the efficiency of halotolerant microorganisms, isolated from the Sečovlje salterns, during salinity shocks in the pilot-scale SSF CW.

**EXPERIMENTAL**

A pilot-scale SSF CW was constructed from three rectangular plastic tanks, each with the dimensions: length 0.77 m, width 0.16 m and depth 0.58 m, which were separated by 0.20–0.25 m long empty compartments on both sides (Fig. 1). The total length of the pilot-scale SSF CW was 2.99 m. Between the three soil-filled compartments, two perforated compartment walls were placed across the flow of the water. There was only water in these four narrow empty compartments. In every soil-filled compartment, there was a perforated pipe reaching to the bottom. The pipe ended with part of a plastic bottle from which a small plastic tube led to a glass bottle with a solution of barium hydroxide to catch carbon dioxide, as a measure of the microbial activity in the soil. A perforated rubber pipe connected to an aquarium air pump, which was switched on only during the aeration treatment, was laid at the bottom of the pilot-scale SSF CW. The hydraulic retention time was determined by adding 0.1 % NaCl to the influent and the conductivity of the effluent was measured.

The medium of the pilot-scale SSF CW was prepared as a mixture of sand (limestone) and peat. The sand was prepared from particles of different sizes: 1–4 mm (30 %; 0.12 m$^3$), 4–8 mm (60 %; 0.24 m$^3$) and 8–16 mm (10 %; 0.04 m$^3$). The chemical composition of the sand was: CaCO$_3$, 30.56 %; MgCO$_3$, 21.8 %; SO$_3$, 0.09 %; MnO$_2$, 0.02 %; TiO$_2$, trace; Fe$_2$O$_3$, 0.00 %; Al$_2$O$_3$, 0.00 % and SiO$_2$, 0.08 %. Peat, with the following characteristics: pH 3.5–4.0; organic matter, 35 % and total nitrogen, 0.4 %, was added to make up 10 % of the total volume. The final pH value of the medium mixture was 7.4.

The employed halotolerant microorganisms were isolated from the active solar Sečovlje salterns in the autumn of 2005. The halotolerant microorganisms were cultivated for three months in synthetic wastewater (artificial wastewater (ART) medium) and the optical density (OD) was measured at 600 nm to monitor their growth. The microorganisms were then stored at –20 °C. Before inoculation into the pilot-scale SSF CW, they were reactivated in the synthetic wastewater for one week. The reactivated culture (300 cm$^3$) was added to the first 115 dm$^3$ of the synthetic wastewater that was added into the pilot-scale SSF CW. The synthetic wastewater used throughout the study was composed of 130 mg/dm$^3$ yeast extract, 130 mg/dm$^3$ casein peptone, 130 mg/dm$^3$ meat extract, 317 mg/dm$^3$ CH$_3$COONH$_4$, 40 mg/dm$^3$ NH$_4$Cl, 24 mg/dm$^3$ K$_2$HPO$_4$, 8 mg/dm$^3$ KH$_2$PO$_4$, 100 mg/dm$^3$ CaCO$_3$, 100 mg/dm$^3$ MgCO$_3$, 40 mg/dm$^3$ NaCl and 5 mg/dm$^3$ FeSO$_4$·7H$_2$O. The volume of the wastewater in the pilot-scale SSF CW was 115 dm$^3$. The salinity of the synthetic wastewater was changed from no added NaCl to 1.5 % NaCl and to 3 % NaCl. When the measurements were realized with and
without the aeration and with added saccharose in a concentration of 2 g/dm³, as a source of organic carbon in the synthetic wastewater of pilot-scale SSF CW, the salt concentration in the synthetic wastewater was 1.5 % NaCl. When the synthetic wastewater contained 0 % and 3 % NaCl, the pilot-scale SSF CW was not aerated and no saccharose was added. Synthetic wastewater with 1.5 % NaCl was added to pilot-scale SSF CW together with halotolerant microorganisms and this salinity was maintained for two months with the wastewater being replaced weekly with fresh synthetic wastewater, without aeration. After this initial two-month period, the conditions in the pilot-scale SSF CW (salinity, aeration, and saccharose) were changed biweekly. In addition, the wastewater was replaced with fresh wastewater once a week. First, synthetic wastewater with 1.5 % NaCl was aerated for two weeks. Then synthetic wastewater with 3 % NaCl circulated for two weeks and after that, 1.5 % NaCl wastewater without aeration was circulated for a further two weeks. It was then replaced with 0 % NaCl synthetic wastewater for one week and finally with 1.5 % NaCl synthetic wastewater, which was aerated and contained 2 g/dm³ saccharose, for two weeks. When changing the synthetic wastewater in the pilot-scale SSF CW, fresh synthetic wastewater was pumped into the first compartment at a flow of 1.7×10⁻⁶ m³/s, while simultaneously, the old synthetic wastewater flowed out from the fourth/last compartment through the valve. Water was pumped into the pilot-scale SSF CW with an aquarium pump (Hydor Seltz L20 II). The same inflow and outflow were set with an aquarium pump and valves. After all of the fresh synthetic wastewater had been pumped into the pilot-scale SSF CW, the system was set to pump the water from the last compartment to the first one at a flow of 1.7×10⁻⁶ m³/s, using an aquarium pump.

Fig. 1. Pilot-scale SSF CW with dimensions (cm).
Efﬂuents from all four compartments of the pilot-scale SSF CW were analyzed daily for the first fifteen days after inoculation and subsequently less frequently. Samples of the treated synthetic wastewater were then taken on the first, third and seventh day after adding fresh synthetic wastewater. Water samples were taken from each water compartment. The efﬁciency of the pilot-scale SSF CW was assessed based on the difference between the ammonium, phosphate and COD concentrations at the inﬂuent and the efﬂuent. The concentrations of ammonium, phosphate and COD were measured using a LF2400 Windaus photometer, Germany. To determine the ammonium, phosphate and COD concentrations, the Windaus “Ready mixed cuvette test kit”, Cat. No. 3773900, “Aquanal test kit”, Cat. No. 3745100, and “CSB-Fertigkuvetten Type 1500”, Cat. No. 804691826, were used, respectively. The pH value, the oxygen and carbon dioxide concentrations and the redox potential were also measured. The redox potential, pH and oxygen concentration were measured in all four water compartments with a WTW Sonde Multi 350i/SET, Wissenschaftlich, Germany, every second day. The COD value was measured in the ﬁrst and last compartment. All the mention parameters were measured according to APHA.

The carbon dioxide concentration in the soil and the ETS activity (electro transport system activity) were measured in order to determine the microbial activity. The measurements of the ETS activity and CO2 concentration were realized using an Ocean Optics USB2000 spectrometer, USA. The ETS activity and carbon dioxide concentration in the soil were measured in all three compartments every second day of the experiments.

RESULTS

The pH in pilot-scale SSF CW was around 8.3, varying from 7.7 to 8.5 without aeration; therefore it was optimal for nitrification and slightly higher than optimal for denitrifiers. In the case where the wastewater contained 2 g/dm³ saccharose, the pH varied from 6.4 to 8.1, thus being optimal also for denitrifiers. The concentration of oxygen in the pilot-scale SSF CW was mostly lower than 0.4 mg/dm³, except during the ﬁrst days of the cycle when fresh synthetic wastewater was added. The oxygen concentrations without aeration were less than 1.5 mg/dm³, but with aeration and without saccharose it increased. The redox potential was around –90 to –60 mV, which means anaerobic conditions existed in the pilot-scale SSF CW. With aeration, the redox potential increased to +20 mV, however the conditions were still anoxic.

After the second week of inoculation, an increase of the ETS activity in 1.5 % NaCl without aeration was noticed and it remained between 2×10⁻⁹ and 4×10⁻⁹ dm³O₂ g⁻¹ h⁻¹. The ETS activity, as a measure of the respiration capacity of the microbial community, increased only in aerated 1.5 % NaCl wastewater with 2 g/dm³ of added saccharose. The ETS activity was the lowest with 0 % NaCl without aeration and the highest with 3 % NaCl.

During the ﬁrst two weeks of the inoculation period with 1.5 % NaCl, the concentrations of carbon dioxide in the water and soil were lower than later. The carbon dioxide concentrations in the water and soil were similar in all concentrations of salt (0, 1.5 and 3 % NaCl). With 2 g/dm³ of saccharose in the aerated
wastewater, the concentrations of carbon dioxide were the highest during the first day of measurements in the water and in the soil and then decreased.

For all salinity conditions (0, 1.5 and 3 % NaCl), the most significant reduction of the ammonium concentration was registered after seven days. The best removal efficiency was observed in wastewater in the absence of NaCl (Table I). In 1.5 % NaCl wastewater, the removal efficiency was reduced with or without aeration in comparison to that of wastewater in absence of NaCl. However the combination of aeration and saccharose significantly increased the removal efficiency to the same level as that of wastewater in the absence of NaCl. Under high salinity conditions (3 % NaCl), the ammonium removal efficiency was equivalent to the one in wastewater containing 1.5 % NaCl.

After inoculation, the phosphate removal efficiency was around 50 % in the wastewater with 1.5 % NaCl without aeration. Changes in salinity (reduction to 0 % or increase to 3 % NaCl) led to a reduced removal efficiency, especially in the case of the lower NaCl concentration (Table I). Aeration alone and in combination with saccharose addition, also had a negative impact on the phosphate removal efficiency.

The concentration of COD decreased most on the last (seventh) day of every cycle. The final concentrations of COD on the last day for all salt concentrations (0, 1.5 and 3 % NaCl) were approximately the same (Table I), leading to the conclusion that salinity did not affect the removal efficiency of COD. Aeration increased the COD removal efficiency and when saccharose was added to aerated wastewater, the concentration of COD first increased, however the greatest reduction of COD was also achieved under these conditions.

**DISCUSSION**

Reddy and Patrick pointed out that losses of ammonium through volatilization from flooded soils and sediments are insignificant if the pH value is below 7.5 and very often the losses are not serious if the pH is below 8.0. According to pH, high losses of ammonium through volatilization are not to be expected in the pilot-scale SSF CW. In the study of Baere et al., the pH dropped significantly after each shock treatment with a high concentration of NaCl. Also in the presented experiment, the lowest pH was registered with 3 % NaCl.

Carbon dioxide is a product of microbial metabolism and the obtained results confirmed earlier suggestions that saccharose as an energy source and aeration would stimulate the growth of the halotolerant microorganisms, which were isolated from the Sečovlje salterns, thus increasing the amount of produced carbon dioxide. This increase probably caused the drop in pH under these conditions. However, since the carbon dioxide concentration decreased on a third day, the amount of added saccharose was obviously enough only for about three days of intensive metabolism. After the third day the pH also started to rise and on the seventh day it was at the same level as for the other conditions.
TABLE 1. Removal efficiencies over time (%); S.D. = standard deviation; aer. = aeration; d1 = first day of circulating wastewater; d3 = third day of circulating wastewater; d7 = seventh day of circulating wastewater; Min. = minimum removal efficiency; Max. = maximum removal efficiency

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Quantity</th>
<th>1.5 % NaCl without aer.</th>
<th>1.5 % NaCl with aer.</th>
<th>1.5 % NaCl with aer. + saccharose&lt;sup&gt;a&lt;/sup&gt;</th>
<th>0 % NaCl without aer.</th>
<th>3 % NaCl without aer.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>d1</td>
<td>d3</td>
<td>d7</td>
<td>d1</td>
<td>d3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>NH₄-N</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mean</td>
<td>14.4</td>
<td>13.3</td>
<td>17.0</td>
<td>6.8</td>
<td>14.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S.D.</td>
<td>17.7</td>
<td>13.5</td>
<td>16.4</td>
<td>8.7</td>
<td>14.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Min.</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Max.</td>
<td>99.7</td>
<td>45.4</td>
<td>45.4</td>
<td>18.2</td>
<td>36.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>COD</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mean</td>
<td>30.4</td>
<td>29.1</td>
<td>44.3</td>
<td>54.2</td>
<td>54.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S.D.</td>
<td>12.7</td>
<td>12.7</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>15.9</td>
<td>15.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Min.</td>
<td>7.9</td>
<td>7.9</td>
<td>20.9</td>
<td>42.9</td>
<td>42.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Max.</td>
<td>50.2</td>
<td>55.7</td>
<td>68.2</td>
<td>65.5</td>
<td>65.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PO₄</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mean</td>
<td>30.8</td>
<td>55.1</td>
<td>54.3</td>
<td>28.6</td>
<td>28.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S.D.</td>
<td>49.0</td>
<td>36.7</td>
<td>30.2</td>
<td>20.2</td>
<td>10.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Min.</td>
<td>-128.6</td>
<td>-14.3</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>14.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Max.</td>
<td>92.9</td>
<td>92.9</td>
<td>92.9</td>
<td>42.9</td>
<td>42.9</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<sup>a</sup>c (saccharose) = 2 g/dm³
Obviously, the available oxygen was quickly consumed by the microorganisms and after the first day there was a lack of oxygen, making the conditions in the pilot-scale SSF CW similar to those in wetlands.\textsuperscript{40} Salinity, however, did not influence the oxygen concentrations, which were very low for all the studied salinities. The low concentrations of oxygen resulted in the redox potential being independent of salinity and hence the registered variations were the same in different cycles and for different salinities. Conversely, the redox potential changed under conditions of aeration, when the amount of oxygen was increased and consequently the redox potential also. However, even when the pilot-scale SSF CW was aerated and the redox potential had positive values, the conditions were still anoxic (< 100 mV). This means that the pilot-scale SSF CW should be more aerated, with more air pumps in each compartment to achieve oxic conditions in order to increase the efficiencies of the removal of pollutants. The presence of plants usually enhances the aeration of CW but based on the results obtained in this study additional aeration is proposed. When 2 g/dm\textsuperscript{3} saccharose was added to the synthetic wastewater, oxygen was consumed during degradation processes and also aeration could not import enough oxygen to the pilot-scale SSF CW.

As the ETS activity is a measure of microbial activity, it could be concluded that the halotolerant microorganisms were adapted and inoculated into the system after two weeks under the employed conditions (1.5\% NaCl). Also, the increased production of carbon dioxide in the first two weeks and the stable production after the second week of inoculation confirm that the halotolerant microorganisms had adapted to the conditions in the pilot-scale SSF CW after the second week and were successfully inoculated. From the results of the ETS activity at 3\% salinity, it could be concluded that the halotolerant microorganisms isolated from the Sečovlje salterns and inoculated into the pilot-scale SSF CW were neither affected by 3\% salinity nor by a drop of salinity, since the ETS activity at 0\% NaCl was similar to that with 1.5\% NaCl. The increase in the ETS activity with aerated 1.5\% NaCl wastewater containing saccharose means that the number of microorganisms increased due to the aeration and the presence of the additional energy. Lin \textit{et al.}\textsuperscript{9} reported that salinity impacted the growth of bacteria resulting in a switch of the microbial community in a pilot-scale SSF CW that was inoculated with a conventional culture of bacteria. However, in the present case, the ETS activity was not reduced by 3\% salinity, hence the conclusion could be that the same microorganisms were active at 1.5\% and 3\% NaCl, thus they were insensitive to the sudden increase in salinity.

Generally, anaerobic conditions in a pilot-scale SSF CW cause low removal of ammonium because the oxidation of ammonia to nitrite and then of nitrite to nitrate (nitrification process) occurs under aerobic conditions by autotrophic bacteria. Contrary to Dahl \textit{et al.}\textsuperscript{41} who found inhibition of the nitrifiers in the case of a rapid increase in the chloride concentration with conventional microorga-
nisms, the results obtained in this study indicate that the removal of ammonium ions was not influenced by increased salt concentrations in the case of the inoculated halotolerant microorganisms. These results are in accordance with Kargi and Dincer, who found that the adverse effects of high salt concentrations were significantly alleviated by the use of salt-tolerant microorganisms. Vymazal concluded that the ability of a horizontal flow CW to nitrify ammonia is very limited because anaerobic conditions usually exist. This is in accordance with the present results where, at the same salinity, high removal of ammonium did not occur even with aeration of the pilot-scale SSF CW because the conditions were still anoxic. To aerate the system of SSF CW, different aeration systems for the introduction of oxygen were suggested, such as frequent water level fluctuation (tidal-flow), passive air pumps (vertical-flow) or direct mechanical aeration of the water in the gravel bed (horizontal-flow), which was improved by Nivala et al. The lower concentration of ammonium found in the experiment with saccharose were also in accordance with the study of Vymazal, who reported that some degradation processes require energy (typically derived from an organic carbon source) to proceed, and others release energy, which can be used by organisms for growth and survival. This suggests that the added saccharose stimulated the growth of the microbial community and also the nitrification process because saccharose acts as a source of energy.

The higher concentration of phosphate with 0 % NaCl indicates that phosphate was washed out with 0 % saline wastewater. This is in accordance with the study of Bulc, in which it was found that all the phosphorus was washed out during precipitation.

As was found by Akratos and Tsihrintzis, the organic removal efficiencies were significantly higher than those for nitrogen and phosphorus removal. This is the case in most wetland systems and it is probably the consequence of nitrogen and phosphorus removal requiring longer hydraulic retention times.

When comparing different salt concentrations, the mean values for COD removal showed the best efficiency with 0 % NaCl (64.4 %) followed by 3 % salinity (52.1 %) and 1.5 % salinity (44.3 %), indicating that the used microorganisms were not affected by salinity and could therefore improve the saline wastewater treatment process in CW. In the case of 1.5 % NaCl in the wastewater, it was noticed that higher removal efficiencies were achieved with aeration compared to non-aerated wastewater. This means that aeration improves organic matter decomposition processes and that they were hindered by lack of oxygen. The removal efficiencies of COD in the pilot-scale SSF CW with 1.5 % NaCl wastewater were the highest with aeration and 2 g/dm³ saccharose addition, but the final COD concentration was same as without added saccharose, which therefore did not help in lowering the final COD concentration but did help in increasing the ammonium removal efficiency. The removal efficiencies of the pilot-scale
SSF CW with inoculated halotolerant microorganisms did not depend on variations of the salinity but did depend much more on aeration and the presence of saccharose. Additionally, the experiment indicated that the inoculated halotolerant microorganisms in the pilot-scale SSF CW were tolerant to salinity variations.

The found removal efficiencies of ammonium and COD confirmed the study of Garcia et al.\textsuperscript{51} that the removal efficiency of an SSF CW is rather low for COD and ammonia, usually < 70 % and < 30 %, respectively. They indicated that the efficiencies were more dependent on aeration and the presence of sugar as an organic carbon source. This was also confirmed by the variation of the percent removal of ammonium and COD with time. The process of aeration of the pilot-scale SSF CW did not improve the removal efficiency for ammonium, but improved the COD removal efficiency by 26 %, when experiments with the same salinity (1.5% NaCl), with or without aeration, were compared. This confirms the results of Scholz,\textsuperscript{52} who claimed that the ammonium removal efficiency is more dependent on the aerobic conditions than COD removal. A higher removal efficiency was found with aeration of the pilot-scale SSF CW, but not as much as expected. This could be explained by the low redox potential in the pilot-scale SSF CW, meaning that the aeration was not adequate.

The fact that ETS and reduction of COD were the highest in the presence of saccharose and aeration shows that saccharose and aeration stimulated the growth and metabolism of the halotolerant microorganisms. These results are in accordance with the study of Burchell et al.,\textsuperscript{53} in which it was found that the addition of organic matter to the soils used for an in-stream CW significantly increased biomass growth when compared to the addition of inorganic matter. The same final concentrations of COD for all conditions are a consequence of the added saccharose and aeration, which stimulated the growth of the microbes and metabolism by using the organic matter as a source of energy. Since the COD concentrations were similar at all conditions with varying salinity, the COD removal efficiency was not influenced by salinity changes.

The relatively high values of the standard deviation of the removal efficiencies (Table I) for ammonium and phosphate are the consequence of high variations of the removal efficiency during the operation period. Akratos and Tsihrintzis\textsuperscript{8} explained that variations occur because the bacteria for nitrogen are less efficient at low temperatures. Similarly, the water temperature was not constant in the pilot-scale CW employed in the present study. It changed from 14 to 26 °C. The negative values of the phosphate removal efficiencies and lack of oxygen in the pilot-scale CW confirmed that phosphate is mainly removed by adsorption on the porous media\textsuperscript{32} and that reducing conditions (\textit{i.e.}, lack of oxygen) can lead to solubilization of minerals and release of dissolved phosphorus.\textsuperscript{32,54} The COD removal efficiencies were relatively stable during the entire operation under all
conditions. This can be seen from the relatively low standard deviation values of the removal efficiencies for COD, compared to standard deviation of ammonium and phosphate. Similarly, the study by Akratos and Tsihrintzis⁸ found that the removal efficiencies for COD were stable, while ammonium and phosphate removal efficiencies were not observed in their pilot-scale CWs.

CONCLUSIONS

Salinity changes in the studied pilot-scale SSF CW did not have a strong influence on the removal efficiency of pollutants, mainly because the processes were affected by a lack of oxygen and energy.

According to the increase in the carbon dioxide concentration and ETS activity, the microorganisms required about two weeks to establish a stable population.

Salinity affects the process of ammonium removal, which was more effective in the absence of salinity. However, in saline wastewater, the NaCl concentration had no impact on the removal efficiencies. The process of ammonium removal in the pilot-scale SSF CW was affected by the available energy, which could be seen from the increase in the removal efficiency when saccharose was added. According to the literature, the process is strongly dependant on the available oxygen, but since the pilot-scale SSF CW was not aerated sufficiently with the employed aeration system, the removal efficiencies for ammonium were low.

A higher concentration of phosphate was detected with 0 % NaCl in wastewater. This indicates that phosphate was washed out under these conditions.

Aeration and saccharose addition increased the COD removal efficiency but the final COD concentrations were the same, therefore the additional source of energy is not as important in this case as for ammonium removal. The COD removal efficiency was affected by lack of oxygen but salinity did not have an influence.

The results obtained from the pilot-scale SSF CW show that the use of halotolerant microorganisms can improve the efficiency of saline wastewater treatment. Special attention should be paid to the aerobic/anaerobic conditions because anaerobic conditions strongly hinder COD removal regardless of salinity. In addition, ammonium removal is not sensitive to changes in salinity but care should be taken about aeration and also about providing the energy required for ammonium removal. Plants and their rhizosphere are players in the aeration of ecosystems and therefore provide better conditions for aerobic microorganisms. Thus, the use of plants, preferably halotolerant varieties in association with halotolerant microorganisms could improve removal efficiencies in the treatment of wastewater. However, the obtained results show that aeration alone is not sufficient and that parameters other than aeration (e.g., sugar addition) should be in-
cluded in the design of SSF CWs with halotolerant microorganisms to improve saline wastewater treatment.

REFERENCES
4. M. Zupančič-Justin, Tracking of the pollutants during rehabilitation of a municipal landfill site using leachate pre-treatment and recirculation, Doctoral dissertation, University of Ljubljana, Biotechnical Faculty, Ljubljana, Slovenia, 2006, p. 83
31. M. Zupančič, *MSc Thesis*, University of Ljubljana, Biotechnical Faculty, Ljubljana, Slovenia, 2001, p. 49
33. M. Koprivnikar, Diploma work, University of Ljubljana, Biotechnical Faculty, Ljubljana, Slovenia, 2008, p. 42
44. L. L. Behrends, F. J. Sikora, H. S. Coonrod, E. Bailey, C. McDonald, in *Proceedings of WEFTEC’96 the 69th annual conference and exposition of the water environment federation*, (1996), Dallas, TX, 1996, p. 251

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
2009 List of referees

Editorial Board of the Journal is grateful to the following referees for reviewing the manuscripts during 2009:

Samir Abdelgaleil, Faculty of Agriculture, Alexandria University El-Shatby, Alexandria, Egypt
Mohammad Abdollahi, Faculty of Pharmacy and Pharmaceutical Sciences Research Centre, Tehran University of Medical Sciences, Tehran, Iran
Ornella Abollino, Dipartimento di Chimica Analitica, Università di Torino, Italia
Biljana Abramović, Department of Chemistry, Faculty of Science, University of Novi Sad, Serbia
Hazem Abu Shawish, Faculty of Science, Al-Aqsa University, Gaza, Palestine
Yaser Abu-Lebdeh, Department of Chemistry, University of Montreal, Montreal, Canada
Alan Aitken, School of Chemistry, University of St. Andrews, St Andrews, Scotland, UK
Mara Aleksić, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Rade Aleksić, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ahmet Alim, Public Health Laboratory, Sivas Directorate of Health, Sivas, Turkey
Ivana Aljančić, Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Rossano Amadelli, Università Degli Studi di Ferrara, Ferrara, Italy
Katarina Andelković, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Carlos S. Andreo, CEFOBI, Universidad Nacional de Rosario, Rosario, Argentina
Vesna Antić, Faculty of Agriculture, University of Belgrade, Zemun, Serbia
Sankarlingam Arunachalam, School of Chemistry, Bharathidasan University, Tamil Nadu, India
Teodor Ast, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Noor Aziah Aziz, School of Industrial Technology, Universiti Sains Malaysia, Penang, Malaysia
Ksenija Babić-Samardžija, Baker Petrolite, Commercial Development Group, Texas, USA
Petr Babula, ÚPL VFU, Brno, Czechoslovakia
Morteza Bahram, Bu-Ali Sina University, Hamadan, Iran
Alexandru T. Balaban, Texas A&M University at Galveston, USA
Slavica Bačić, Vinča Institute of Nuclear Sciences, Belgrade, Serbia
Rada Bašić, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Jiří Barek, Faculty of Science, Charles University in Prague, Prague, Czech Republic
Gilles Barnathan, Université de Nantes ISOMer, Nantes, France
Ramon Bataller, Centro de Investigación Biomédica Esther Koplowitz, Barcelona, Spain
Ines Batinić-Haberle, Department of Radiation Oncology-Cancer Biology, Duke University Medical Center, Durham, USA
Hasan Baydar, Faculty of Agriculture, University of Suleyman Demirel, Isparta, Turkey
Alexandra Bazes, Université Européenne de Bretagne, Université de Bretagne-Sud, Lorient Cedex, France
Irina Petrovna Beletskaya, Organoelement Chemistry Laboratory, Moscow State University, Russia
Sheshanath Bhosale, School of Chemistry, Monash University, Clayton, Australia
Hakan Bilhan, Faculty of Dentistry, Istanbul University, Istanbul, Turkey
Ivica Blažević, Faculty of Chemistry and Technology, University of Split, Croatia
Duško Blegojević, Institute for Biological Research “S. Stanković”, Faculty of Biology, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Darinka Bogdanović, Faculty of Agriculture, University of Novi Sad, Serbia
Tomislav Bolanča, Faculty of Chemical Engineering and Technology, University of Zagreb, Croatia
Goran Bošković, Faculty of Technology, University of Novi Sad, Serbia
Snežana Bošković, Vinča Institute of Nuclear Sciences, Belgrade, Serbia
Biljana Božin, Faculty of Medicine, Department of Pharmacy, University of Novi Sad, Serbia
Samuel Braverman, Department of Chemistry, Bar-Ilan University, Ramat Gan, Israel
Ilija Brčeski, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Enric Brillas, LCTEM, Facultat de Química, Universitat de Barcelona, Spain
Gustavo Brunetto, Universidade Federal de São João Del Rei Campus Dom Bosco, São João Del Rei, Brasil
Chenxin Cai, College of Chemistry and Environmental Science, Nanjing Normal University, Nanjing, P.R. China
Milorad Cakić, Faculty of Technology, University of Niš, Leskovac, Serbia
Valerija Češljević, Department of Chemistry, Faculty of Science, University of Novi Sad, Serbia
Nicos Chaniotakis, Department of Analytical Chemistry, University of Crete

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
André B. Charette, Department of Chemistry, Université de Montréal, Montréal, Canada
Sung Chul Yoon, Environmental Biotechnology National Core Research Center, Gyeongsang National University, Jinju, Korea
Paolo Colombo, Istituto di Biomedicina ed Immunologia Molecolare Alberto Monroy, Consiglio Nazionale delle Ricerche, Palermo, Italy
Bernie Creaven, ITT Dublin, Institute of Technology Tallaght, Dublin, Ireland
Željko Ćupić, Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Olga Cvetković, Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Zorica Cvijović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Nikola Cvjetičanin, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Carla Da Porto, Dipartimento di Scienze degli Alimenti, Università di Udine, Udine, Italy
Dragoljub Dakić, Vinča Institute of Nuclear Sciences, Belgrade, Serbia
Aleksandra Daković, Institute For Technology of Nuclear and Other Raw Materials, Belgrade, Serbia
Ljiljana Damjanović, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ljiljana Damjanović, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Shiladitya DasSarma, University of Maryland, College Park USA
Roche de Guzman, Department of Biomedical Engineering, Wayne State University, Detroit, MI, USA
Aleksandar Dekanski, Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Hanyuan Deng, Hunan Normal University, Changsha, P.R. China
Francesco Di Quarto, Dipartimento di Ingegneria Chimica, dei Processi e dei Materiali, Università di Palermo, Italia
Ljiljana Dimitrijević, Torlak Institute of Immunology and Virology, Beograd, Serbia
Radovan Dimitrijević, Faculty of Mining and Geology, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Aleksandar Dimitrov, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University “St. Cyril & Methodius”, Skopje, Republic of Macedonia
Svetlana Dogo, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Hans Dolhaine, Henkel R. D., Dusseldorf, Germany
Vera Dondur, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Bojan Đorđević, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ljiljana Došen-Mićović, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
Branko Dunjić, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Miloš Duran, Faculty of Science, University of Kragujevac, Kragujevac, Serbia
Predrag Đurđević, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Kragujevac, Kragujevac, Serbia
Jean-Luc Duroux, Institut GEIST, Faculté de Pharmacie, 2, Limoges Cedex, France
Srdan Pejanović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Mostafa El-Sheekh, Botany Department, Faculty of Science, Tanta University, Egypt
Slavica Erić, Institute of Pharmaceutical Chemistry, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ernesto Estrada, University of Strathclyde, Glasgow, Scotland, UK
Hao Fang, Shandong University, Jinan, P.R. China
Wiesława Ferenc, University of Maria-Sklodowska Curie, Lublin, Poland
Zorana Ferjančić, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Brígida Fernández de Simon, Centro de Investigación Forestal (CIFOR-INIA), Madrid, Spain
Ana Cristina Figueiredo, Universidade de Lisboa, Faculdade de Ciências de Lisboa, Lisboa, Portugal
Jovanka Filipović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Shinsaku Fujita, Department of Chemistry, Kyoto Institute of Technology, Matsumasaki, Kyoto, Japan
Boris Furtula, Faculty of Science, University of Kragujevac, Kragujevac, Serbia
Thomas Gamse, Graz University of Technology, Graz, Austria
Jasmina Glamočlija, Institute for Biological Research “S. Stanković”, Faculty of Biology, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Velizar Gocev, Biological Faculty, University of Plovdiv, Plovdiv, Bulgaria
Dejan Godevac, Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Gordana Gojić-Cvijović, Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Snežana Gojković, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Manferd Gossen, Zentrum für Molekulare Biologie (ZMBH), Universität Heidelberg, Heidelberg, Germany
Željko Grbavčić, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Branimir Grgur, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Sanja Grgurić-Šipka, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Dušan Grozdanić, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ivan Gržetić, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ivan Gutman, Faculty of Science, University of Kragujevac, Kragujevac, Serbia
Milica Gvozdenović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Khaled Habib, Materials Science Laboratory, Kuwait Institute for Scientific Research (KISR), Safat, Kuwait
Ibtissem Hamrouni Sellami, Center of Biotechnology of the Technopole Borj-Cedria, Hammam-Lif, Tunisia
Tilmann Harder, Institute for Chemistry and Biology of the Marine Environment, University of Oldenburg, Germany
Stephen K. Hashmi, Organisch-Chemisches Institut, Ruprecht-Karls-Universität Heidelberg, Heidelberg, Germany
Yasuaki Hirai, School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, Showa University, Tokyo, Japan
Ivanka Holeclajtner-Antunović, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Melanie-Jayne Howes, Jodrell Laboratory, Royal Botanic Gardens, Surrey, UK
Jordan Hristov, University of Chemical Technology and Metallurgy, Sofia, Bulgaria
Christian Zidorn, Institut für Pharmazie, Leopold-Franzens-Universität Innsbruck, Innsbruck, Austria
Salih Ilhan, Faculty of Art and Sciences, Siirt University, Siirt, Turkey
Jamshed Iqbal, Pharmazeutisches Institut, Pharmazeutische Chemie I, Bonn, Germany
Mehrdad Iranshahi, School of Pharmacy, Mashhad University of Medical Sciences, Mashhad, Iran
Suryadi Ismadji, Widya Mandala Surabaya Catholic University, Surabaya, Indonesia
Adriana Ivoran, West University Timisoara, Romania
Đorde Janacković, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Biljana Jančić-Stojanović, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Branimir Jelenković, Institute for Physics, Belgrade, Serbia
Dušanka Janešić, University of Kent, Canterbury, UK and National Institute of Chemistry, Laboratory for Molecular Modeling, Ljubljana, Slovenia
Katarina Jeremić, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Eui-Bae Jeung, College of Veterinary Medicine, Chungbuk National University, Cheongju, Korea

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
Hyoung Jin Choi, Department of Polymer Science and Engineering, Inha University, Korea
Dragan Jocić, University of Twente, the Netherlands
Milan Joksović, Faculty of Science, University of Kragujevac, Kragujevac, Serbia
John Arthur Joule, Chemistry Department, University of Manchester, Manchester, UK
Petar Jovančić, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Branimir Jovančićević, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Bratislav Jovanović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ljiljana Jovanović, Department of Chemistry, Faculty of Science, University of Novi Sad, Serbia
Milan Jovanović, Vinča Institute of Nuclear Sciences, Belgrade, Serbia
Vladislava Jovanović, Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Vesna Jović, Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ivan Juranić, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Goran Kaluderović, Department of Chemistry, Institute Martin Luter, Halle, Saale, Germany
Mohammad-Ali Kamyabi, Department of Chemistry, Zanjan University, Zanjan, Islamic Republic of Iran
Zorica Kačarević, Vinča Institute of Nuclear Sciences, Belgrade, Serbia
Halit Kantekin, Faculty of Arts and Sciences, Karadeniz Technical University, Trabzon, Turkey
Janusz Kapusniak, Institute of Chemistry and Environmental Protection, Jan Długosz University in Częstochowa, Częstochowa, POLAND
Ljiljana Karanović, Faculty of Mining and Geology, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ioannis Karapanagiotis, ORMYLIA Art Diagnosis Center, Sacred Convent of the Annunciation, Ormylia, Greece
Fikret Karci, Faculty of Science-Arts, Panukkale University, Kınalı-Denizli, Turkey
Regina Karousou, School of Biology, Aristotle University of Thessaloniki, Thessaloniki, Greece
Arvind M. Kayastha, School of Biotechnology, Banaras Hindu University, Varanasi, India
Adalbert Kerber, University of Bayreuth, Bayreuth, Germany
Slavko Kevrešan, Faculty of Technology, University of Novi Sad, Serbia
Mirjana Kijevčanin, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
Erich Kleinpeter, Department of Chemistry, University of Potsdam, Germany
Željko Knež, University of Maribor, Faculty of Chemistry and Chemical Engineering, Maribor, Slovenia
Jelena Knežević, Faculty of Biology, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Zorica Knežević-Jugović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Marijan Kočevar, Faculty of Chemistry and Chemical Technology, University of Ljubljana, Ljubljana, Slovenia
Gabor Kocsy, Agricultural Research Institute of the Hungarian Academy of Sciences, Martonvásár, Hungary
Ljiljana Kolar Anić, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Goran Korićanac, Vinča Institute of Nuclear Sciences, Belgrade, Serbia
Nenad Kostić, Texas A&M University, Commerce, Texas
Barbara Krajewska, Jagiellonian University, Faculty of Chemistry, Kraków, Poland
Aleksandar Kremenović, Faculty of Mining and Geology, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ana Krtočica, StemLifeLine Sciences, Inc., San Carlos, CA, USA
Masato Kukizaki, Miyazaki Prefecture Industrial Technology Center, Japan
Miroslav Kuzmanović, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Peter Langer, Institute for Chemistry, University of Rostock, Germany
Mila Laušević, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Chunya Li, College of Chemistry and Materials Science, South-Central University for Nationalities, Wuhan, P.R. China
Ting Li, Katholieke Universiteit Leuven, Department of Chemistry, Belgium
Xiaoming Li, The Institute of Agricultural Product Processing and Storage, GanSu Academy of Agricultural Sciences, Lanzhou, P.R. China
André Loupy, Laboratoire des Réactions Sélectives sur Supports, Université Paris-Sud Batiment, Orsey, Cedex, France
Lenka Luhova, Faculty of Natural Science, Palacký University Olomouc, Olomouc, Czech Republic
Barbara Machura, Institute of Chemistry University of Silesia, Katowice, Poland
Filippo Maggi, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Camerino, Camerino, Macerata, Italy
Zoran Maksimović, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Miodrag Maksimović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Srboljub Maksimović, Soil Science Institute, Beograd, Serbia

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
Andelija Malenović, Institute of Pharmaceutical Chemistry, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Gopal Rao Mallavarapu, Central Institute of Medicinal and Aromatic Plants, Resource Centre, Bangalore, India
Emilia Mancini, Department of Pharmaceutical Science, University of Salerno, Fisciano, Italia
Zoran Mandić, Faculty of Chemical Engineering and Technology, University of Zagreb, Croatia
Ljuba Mandić, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Dragan Manojlović, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Jasmina Marković, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Rade Marković, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Svetlana Marković, Faculty of Science, University of Kragujevac, Kragujevac, Serbia
Ana Martin Castro, Organic Chemistry Department, University of Madrid, Spain
Constantin Marutoiu, Babes-Bolyai University, Cluj Napoca, Romania
Khalid Masood, Center for Scientific Review, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, USA
Gordana Matić, Institute for Biological Research “S. Stanković”, Faculty of Biology, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Branko Matović, Vinča Institute of Nuclear Sciences, Belgrade, Serbia
Hitoshi Matsuki, Institute of Technology and Science, The University of Tokushima, Tokushima, Japan
Naohide Matsumoto, Faculty of Chemistry, Kumamoto, Japan
Jacqui McRae, Faculty of Life and Social Sciences, Swinburne University of Technology, Hawthorn, Australia
Gonzalo J. Mena Rejón, Facultad de Química, Universidad Autónoma de Yucatán, Mérida, Yucatán, México
Durali Mendil, Faculty of Science and Arts, Gaziosmanpasa University, Tokat, Turkey
Slavko Mentus, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ljiljana Mićović, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Nevena Mihailović, Institute for the Application of Nuclear Energy - INEP, Beograd-Zemun, Serbia
Dušan Mijin, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Marian Mikołajczyk, Department of Heteroorganic chemistry, Polish Academy of Sciences, Łódź, Poland
Jelena Miladinović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Duane D. Miller, College of Pharmacy, Medicinal Chemistry Faculty, Memphis, TN, USA

Available online at www.shd.org.rs/JSCS/
Feyyaz Onur, *Faculty of Pharmacy, Ankara University, Turkey*
Dušanka Opsenica, *Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Dejan Opsenica, *Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Aleksandar Orlović, *Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Hakan Ozer, *Faculty of Agriculture, Atatürk University, Erzurum, Turkey*
Vladimir Panić, *Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Chong Rae Park, *Carbon Nanomaterials Design Laboratory, Seoul National University, Seoul, Republic of Korea*
Francesca Paradisi, *UCD School of Chemistry and Chemical Biology, Belfield, Ireland*
Miomir Pavlović, *Institute of Chemistry, Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Hasmukh Chandra Patel, *Sardar Patel University, Vallabhbhidyanagar, Gujarat, India*
José Luis Pérez Pavón, *Facultad de Ciencias Químicas, Universidad de Salamanca, Spain*
Alessandro Pedretti, *Istituto di Chimica Farmaceutica e Tossicologica Pietro Pratesi, Universita degli Studi di Milano, Italy*
Miljenko Perić, *Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Živomir Petronijević, *Faculty of Technology, University of Niš, Leskovac, Serbia*
Srđan Petrović, *Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Petar Pfendt, *Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Branka Pilić, *Faculty of Technology, University of Novi Sad, Serbia*
Sanja Podunavac-Kuzmanović, *Faculty of Technology, University of Novi Sad, Serbia*
Lionello Pogliani, *Dipartimento di Chimica, Università della Calabria, Rende, Italy*
Slovenko Polanc, *Faculty of Chemistry and Chemical Technology, University of Ljubljana, Ljubljana, Slovenia*
Dejan Poleti, *Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Aleksandar Popović, *Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Gordana Popović, *Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Dragan Povrenović, *Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*
Velimir Popsavin, *Department of Chemistry, Faculty of Science, University of Novi Sad, Serbia*
Peter Segla, Department of Inorganic Chemistry, Slovak Technical University, Bratislava, Slovak Republic
Joseph Selvin, Department of Microbiology, Bharathidasan University, Tiruchirappalli, India
Slobodan Šerbanović, Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Abbas Shafiee, Faculty of Pharmacy, Pharmaceutical Science Research Center, Tehran University of Medical Science, Tehran, Iran
Prawez Alam Shaheed, Bhagat Singh College, Punjab, India
Branislav Simonović, Institute of General and Physical Chemistry, Belgrade, Serbia
Dušan Sladić, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Wendy-Anne Smith, Division of Molecular Biotechnology, Telethon Institute for Child Health Research, Subiaco, Western Australia
Brigitte Söhling, Institute für Biotechnologie, Martin-Luther Universität Halle, Halle, Germany
Bogdan Šolaja, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Effat Souri, Faculty of Pharmacy and Pharmaceutical Sciences Research Center, University of Tehran, Tehran, Iran
Selma Spirtović-Halilović, Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Sarajevo, Bosnia and Herzegovina
Vojislav I. Šrdanov, Department of Chemistry, University of California at Santa Barbara, CA, USA
Zbigniew Sroka, Department of Pharmacognosy, Wrocław Medical University, Wrocław, Poland
Janusz Stafiej, Institute of Physical Chemistry, Polish Academy of Sciences, Warsaw, Poland
Trajče Stafilov, The Institute of Chemistry, University of Skopje, Republic of Macedonia
Stancho Stanchev, Department of Organic Chemistry, Faculty of Pharmacy, Sofia, Bulgaria
Dragomir Stanisavljev, Faculty of Physical Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Radmila Stikić, Faculty of Agriculture, University of Belgrade, Zemun, Serbia
Dorde Stojaković, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Ksenija Stojanović, Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia
Gordana Stojanović, Faculty of Natural Sciences and Mathematics, University of Niš, Serbia
Maria E Street, Department of Pediatrics, University Hospital, Parma, Italia
Roongnapa Suedee, Faculty of Pharmaceutical Sciences, Prince of Songkla University, Hatyai, Thailand
Angela Vogts, *ICBM, Carl von Ossietzky University of Oldenburg, Oldenburg, Germany*

Tatjana Volkov-Husović, *Faculty of Technology and Metallurgy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*

Bojana Voncina, *Faculty of Mechanical Engineering, University of Maribor, Maribor, Slovenia*

Leonid G. Voskressensky, *Organic Chemistry Department of Russian Peoples’ Friendship University, Moscow, Russia*

Miroslav Vrvić, *Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia*

Gordana Vučković, *Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia*

Biserka Vujičić, *Faculty of Technology, University of Novi Sad, Serbia*

Rastko D. Vukičević, *Faculty of Science, University of Kragujevac, Kragujevac, Serbia*

Karel Vytras, *University of Pardubice, Czech Republic*

Guido L.B. Wiesenberg, *Department for Agroecosystem Research, University of Bayreuth, Germany*

Yi-Ming Xie, *College of Materials Science and Engineering, Huaqiao University, Quanzhou, Fujian, P. R. China*

Toshihiro Yamase, *Tokyo Institute of Technology, Nagatsuta, Midoriku, Yokohama, Japan*

Xuegeng Yang, *Leibniz Institute for Solid State and Materials Research, Dresden, Germany*

Qi-Zhuang Ye, *Indiana University School of Medicine, Indianapolis, USA*

George Zachariadis, *Department of Chemistry, Aristotle University of Thessaloniki, Greece*

Snežana Zarić, *Faculty of Chemistry, University of Belgrade, Serbia*

Davorka Završnik, *Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Sarajevo, Bosnia and Herzegovina*

Mira Zečević, *Faculty of Pharmacy, University of Belgrade, Serbia*

Jianming Zhang, *Max Planck Institute for Polymer Research, Mainz, Germany*

Xinhuai Zhao, *Key Lab of Dairy Science, Northeast Agricultural University, Harbin, P. R. China*

Mayalen Zubia, *Université de Bretagne Occidentale, Technopôle Brest-Iroise, Plouzané, France*